Molecular Characterization of HCV Genotypes and Response rates of various Anti-viral Therapies among Patients with HCV Infection in Pakistan



By

SHAHROZ KHAN

Department of Microbiology,

Faculty of Biological Sciences

Quaid-i-Azam University

Islamabad

2020

Molecular Characterization of HCV Genotypes and Response rates of various Anti-viral Therapies among Patients with HCV

Infection in Pakistan



A thesis submitted in the partial fulfillment of the requirements for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy

In

Microbiology

By

SHAHROZ KHAN

Supervised by

DR. Ijaz Ali (COMSATS)

Co-supervised by

DR. Malik Badshah

Department of Microbiology,

Faculty of Biological Sciences

Quaid-i-Azam University

Islamabad

Dedication

... To the Patients who are combating the menace of HCV courageously

Author's Declaration

I Mr. Shahroz Khan hereby state that my Ph.D. thesis titled "Molecular Characterization of HCV Genotypes and Response rates of various anti-viral Therapies among Patients with HCV Infection in Pakistan" is my own work and has not been submitted previously by me for taking any degree from Quaid-i-Azam University, Islamabad, Pakistan.

At any time if my statement is found to be incorrect even after I Graduate, the University has the right to withdraw my Ph.D. degree.

.

2 A Courses

Mr. Shahroz Khan Date: <u>29-09-2020</u>

Plagiarism Undertaking

"Molecular Characterization of HCV Genotypes and Response rates of various antiviral Therapies among Patients with HCV Infection in Pakistan" is solely my research work with no significant contribution from any other person. Small contribution / help wherever taken has been duly acknowledged and that complete thesis has been written by me.

I understand the zero tolerance policy of the HEC and Quaid-i-Azam University towards plagiarism. Therefore I as an Author of the above titled thesis declare that no portion of my thesis has been plagiarized and any material used as reference is properly referred/cited.

I undertake that if I am found guilty of any formal plagiarism in the above titled thesis even after award of Ph.D degree and that HEC and the University has the right to publish my name on the HEC/University Website on which names of students are placed who submitted plagiarized thesis.

Albume Student / Author Signature:

Name: Mr. Shahroz Khan

Certificate of Approval

This is to certify that the research work presented in this thesis, entitled titled "Molecular Characterization of HCV Genotypes and Response rates of various anti-viral Therapies among Patients with HCV Infection in Pakistan" was conducted by Mr. Shahroz Khan under the supervision of Dr. Ijaz Ali and Co. supervision of Dr. Malik Badshah. No part of this thesis has been submitted anywhere else for any other degree. This thesis is submitted to the Department of Microbiology, Quaid-i-Azam University, Islamabad in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy in field of Microbiology.

Signature:

Student Name: Mr. Shahroz Khan

Examination Committee:

a) External Examiner 1:

Signature:_____

Dr. Asma Gul Tenured Associate Professor Department of Biotechnology and Bioinformatics Islamic International University, Islamabad

b) External Examiner 2:

Dr. Hazrat Ali

Senior Scientist National institute for Biotechnology and Genetics Engineering P.O Box 577, Jhang Road, Faisalabad

Supervisor Name: Dr. Ijaz Ali

(COMSATS University, Islamabad)

Co-Supervisor Name: Dr. Malik Badshah

Signature:

Signature: _____

Signature: Halik

Name of HOD: Dr. Aamer Ali Shah

Signature:_____

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Sr. No	Description	Page No
1. Intro	oduction	01
	Aims and Objectives	
2. Rev	iew of Literature	09
2.1.	Hepatitis	09
2.2.	Hepatitis Viruses	09
2.2.1	Virus of Hepatitis A	10
2.2.2	Virus of Hepatitis B	10
2.2.3	Virus of Hepatitis D	10
2.2.4	Virus of Hepatitis E	10
2.2.5	GB Virus C Hepatitis G Virus	11
2.3	The Hepatitis C Virus Discovery	11
2.4	HCV genome	11
2.4.1	HCV 5' UTR	14
2.4.2	3'UTR region of HCV genome	15
2.5	HCV Replication	17
2.5.1	Virus attachment to the host receptor cells	17
2.5.2	Entry of the Virus	17
2.5.3	Translation of Viral RNA	
2.5.4	Viral poly-protein processing	
2.5.5	Assembly and release of Virus	19
2.6	HCV Pathogenesis	
2.6.1	Acute HCV infection	20
2.6.2	HCV Chronic infection	20
2.7	Global prevalence of HCV	21
2.7.1	HCV Prevalence in Pakistan	21
2.8	Classification of HCV genotypes	22
2.9	HCV Genotypes Distribution	23
2.9.1	Global HCV genotypes distribution	
2.9.2	HCV genotypes distribution in Pakistan	24

3.7 Type Specific PCR	42
a. 1 st Round of PCR for determination of HCV genotypes	42
b. 2 nd Round PCR (Type Specific PCR)	43
c. Agarose gel electrophoresis	44
3.8 Determination of Viral load via Real Time PCR	44
3.9 Gel Purification of PCR Products	46
3.10. Sequencing PCR of 5' UTR Region of Untypable HCV Genotypes	47
a. Preparation of Sequencing Reaction	47
b. Cycle Sequencing	47
c. Ethanol Precipitation Method	47
d. Electrophoresis of Samples	48
3.11 Sequence curetting and & Genbank Submission	48
3.12 Phylogenetic Analysis	48
3.13 Online HCV Genotype Prediction.3.14 Combinations of antivirals dosage and duration.	49 49
3.16 Statistical analysis	50
3.15 Response rates of combination therapies a. Determination of Active HCV infection	
b. Active Infection in different genders	51
c. Active Infection in different age groups	51
d. Existing pattern of HCV genotypes in the entire study area	52
e. Pattern of Gender wise HCV genotypes distribution	54
f. Age-wise pattern of HCV genotypes distribution	54
4.2 Distribution of HCV genotypes in the federal area of Pakistan	55
a. Islamabad	55
4.3 Distribution of HCV genotypes in different cities of the Punjab Province	56
a. Rawalpindi	56
b. Gujranwala	56
c. Faisalabad	56
d. Jhelum	57

e. Sargodha	
f. Hafizabad	57
g. Multan	57
h. Muzaffargarh	58
i. Gujar Khan	
j. Sahiwal	58
k. Chakwal, Gojra, Gujarat, Jhang, Jhumra, khanewal and Hazro	
4.4 Distribution of HCV genotypes in different cities of the KPK province	60
a. Peshawar	60
b. Mardan	60
d. Buner	60
c. Swabi	60
4.5 AzadKashmir	61
4.6 Characterization of the Untypable HCV genotypes	65
a. Comparative analysis of the Untypable isolates	67
b. Genetic distance Analysis	69
c. Phylogenetic analysis	70
4.7 Response rates of Direct Acting Antiviral therapies (DAATs)	75
a. Baseline characteristics	75
b. Characteristics according to status of subjects	76
c. Response rates of subjects to different combination therapies c-i.Response rate of SOF-RBV combination therapy (Group-I)	77 77
c-ii.Response rate of DCV-SOF combination therapy (Group-II)	
c-iii. Response rate of triple combination therapy including	
DCV-SOF-RBV (Group-III) c-iv. Response rate of SOF-RBV-PEG-IFN combination therapy	80
(Group-IV)	
d. Comparative analysis of different therapies	
□ Age wise analysis of different therapies	
□ Gender wise analysis of different therapies	

e. Side effects of the therapies	
Discussion	86
Conclusion	
Future Prospects	
Publications	100
References	101
Appendices	121
Plagiarism report	124

LISTS OF TABLES

Table . No	Description	Page No
2.1 Description of HCV proteins		12
2.2 Terms used in research studies asso	ciated to HCV genomic heterogeneity	
on the basis of whole genome sequ	ences	23
3.1 Primers for Qualitative and Type-S	pecific PCR	39
3.2. Enzyme Mixture preparation		40
3.3 cDNA synthesis Reaction Mixture		41
3.4 1 st round Qualitative PCR Reagents	:	41
3.5 2 nd round Qualitative PCR used Re	agents	42
3.6 Regular PCR used reagents		43
3.7 Recipe for Type-Specific PCR		44
3.8 Treatment groups according to the	Гуре of therapy	49
4.1: Gender wise active HCV infection		51
4.2: Age-wise active HCV infection		52
4.3:Gender-wise distribution of HCV g	enotypes	54
4.4: Distribution of HCV genotypes in	Islamabad	55
4.5: Distribution of HCV genotypes in	Punjab	58
4.6: Distribution of HCV genotypes in	KP	60
4.7: Distribution of HCV genotypes in	AJK	61
4.8: Demographic of Typable Sequence	d Subjects (N=100)	64
4.9: Demographic of Untypable Sequer	ced Subjects (N=50)	65
4.10 Genetic distance Analysis		69
4.11 Pair wise genetic distance between	the Isolates	70
4.12: Genbank submissions of the 5' UT	TR sequences of the Untypable strains	71
4.13: HCV 5'UTR sequences for phylog	genetic analysis	72
4.14: Demographic of treated subjects (N=3779)	75
4.15: Baseline characteristics of four gr	oups (n=3779) in HCV positive subjects	76
4.16: Comparison of different parameter	rs among (1-4) treatment groups	76
4.17a Response of SOF-RBV combinat	ion therapy against various	

HCV genotypes in Group-I	78
4.17b Response of SOF-RBV combination therapy in various age groups of Group-I	78
4.18a Response of DCV-SOF combination therapy against various genotypes in Group-II	79
4.18b Response of DCV-SOF combination therapy in various age groups of Group-II	80
4.19a Response of DCV-SOF-RBV combination therapy against various genotypes in	
Group-III	81
4.19b Response of DCV-SOF-RBV combination therapy in various age groups of	
Group-III	81
4.20a Response of SOF-RBV-PEG IFN against various HCV genotypes in group-IV	82
4.20b Response of SOF-RBV-PEG IFN in various age groups of Group-IV	83
4.21: Gender wise response against various Therapies	83
4.22: Side effect/Adverse events	84

LISTS OF FIGURES

Figure . No	Description 1	Page No
2.1 HCV genome diagrammatic representation	and their respective	
viral encoded Proteins		12
2.2 The structures of HCV 5' and 3' UTRs		14
2.3 HCV replication Cycle		19
2.4 HCV infection innate history		20
2.5 Evolution of HCV Therapies		28
2.6 Targets of DAAs and Hepatitis C life cycle		29
2.7 Patterns of resistance in various DAAs		30
3.1 Flow chart showing methodology of the stu	ıdy	35
3.2 Sampling area's for HCV		36
3.3. Nested PCR round 1 and 2 (Bio-Rad PCR	Princeples and Applications)	45
3.4 Nested PCR conditions for round 1 and 2(E	Bio-Rad PCR Princeples and Applications)	46
4.1 HCV genotypes distribution Pattern in Paki	stan (n=5259)	53
4.2 HCV genotypes distribution in 24 different	Locations (Cities) of Pakistan	53
4.3 Age wise genotype distribution in Pakistan		55
4.4 Gel electrograph of HCV PCR amplimer for	or detection of active HCV	
infection using qualitative PCR		62
4.5 Gel electrograph of HCV PCR amplimer for	or genotype determination using	
Type- Specific PCR		62
4.6 Gel electrograph of HCV PCR amplimer for	or genotype determination using	
Type- Specific PCR		63
4.7 Gel electrograph of HCV PCR amplimer for	or genotype determination using	
Type- Specific PCR		63
4.8 Gel electrograph of HCV PCR amplimer for	or genotype determination using	
Type- Specific PCR		64
4.9 Validation of HCV 3a genotype using onlin	ne HCV subtyping tool based on	
HCV 5'UTR. Query sequence belongs t	to the genotype 3a with	
100% bootstrap Value		65
4.10 HCV Untypable Isolate PK1		66

XII

4.11: 5' UTR multiple sequence alignment of HCV Untypable isolates	67
4.12: Multiple sequence alignment of HCV 5' UTR sequences of Untypable isolates and	
reference sequence of HCV genotypes retrieved from NCBI	68
4.13: Distribution of the top Blast Hits on 100 Subject Sequences	68
4.14 Phylogenetic tree of HCV Untypeable 5'UTR gene sequences constructed	
by Maximum Likelihood algorithm (MEGA-X Software)	68

LIST OF ABBREVIATONS

*	μL	*	Micro litre
	μm	*	Micrometre
	ALP-Phos	*	Alkaline phosphatase
*	ALT	*	Alanine Aminotransferase
*	BLAST	*	Basic Local Alignment Search Tool
*	CBC	*	Complete Blood Count
*	CDC	*	Center for Disease Control and Prevention
*	cDNA	*	Complementary DNA
*	CHC	*	Chronic Hepatitis C
*	CLDN1	*	Claudin 1
*	DAADT	*	Direct Acting Antiviral Double Therapy
*	DAAs	*	Direct Acting Antivirals
*	DAATT	*	Direct Acting Antiviral Triple Therapy
*	DACLA	*	Daclastavir
	DDBJ		DNA Data Bank of Japan
	E 1		Envelop Glycoprotein 1
*	E 2		Envelop Glycoprotein 2
*	EIA	**	Enzyme Immuno Assay
	ELISA		Enzyme Linked Immuno Sorbant Assay
	EMBL		European Molecular Biology Laboratory
	ETR		End of Treatment Response
	EVR		Early Virological Response
	FDA		Food and Drug Administration
	g/l		Gram per Litre
	Н		Hydrogen
	H2O		Dihydrogen oxide
	H2O2		Hydrogen peroxide
	H2S		Hydrogen sulfide
	H2SO4		Sulfuric acid
	HB		Hemoglobin
	HCC		Hepatocellular Carcinoma
	HCV		Hepatitis C Virus
	HIV		Human Immuno-deficiency Virus
	K2HPO4		Dipotassium hydrogen phosphate
	KCl		Potassium chloride
	L		Litre
	MeS2		Metal sulfide
	Mg		Magnesium
	MgSO4.7H2O		Magnesium sulfate heptahydrogen
	mL		Millilitre
	mm		Millimetre
	Na2S2O3.H2O		Sodium thiosulfate
	NADH		Nicotinamidedihydrogen
••••	Ni	**	Nickel

- ✤ NR
- ✤ O2
- ✤ PbS
- ✤ PCR
- ✤ PEG-IFN
- ✤ RBCs
- ✤ RBV
- RNA
- RNDRP
- ✤ rpm
- ✤ S
- ✤ S°
- SDO
- ✤ SO42-
- ✤ SOF
- SORSVR
- Thio+
- TILC
- ✤ ILC♦ U
- ✤ U♦ Unt
- ✤ Unt♦ V
- ↔ w/v
- ✤ ZnS

- ✤ NR=Non Responders
- Molecular Oxygen
- ✤ Lead sulfide
- Polymerase Chain Reaction
- ✤ Pegylated Interferon
- Red blood cells
- ✤ Ribavirin
- Ribonucleic Acid
- RNA dependant RNA Polymerase
- Rotation per minute
- ✤ Sulphur
- ✤ Elemental sulphur
- Sulfur dioxygenase
- ✤ Sulfate
- ✤ Sofosbuvir
- Sulfite acceptor oxidoreductase
- Sustained Virologic Response
- Thiosulfate growing strain
- Total Leukocyte count
- ✤ Uranium
- Untypable
- ✤ Vanadium
- ✤ Weight per volume
- ✤ Zinc sulfate

AKNOWLEDGMENT

I offer my humblest gratitude to ALLMIGHTY ALLAH, the creator of whole universe, the gracious and the source of the entire knowledge, intelligence and wisdom and to his Prophet Hazrat Muhammad (SAW) who guided mankind to get out of darkness of illiteracy and ignorance.

With these words, I wish to convey my deep appreciation and sincere thanks to Dr. Ijaz Ali,my mentor and supervisor and Dr.Malik Badshah, my Co-supervisor, for their academic and research guidance as well as helpful training.

I feel highly obliged to Mr.Ubaid Sultan Khan and Dr. Falak Naz for their polite attitude, guidance and support throughout my lab work and thesis.

I extend my thanks to Dr.Aamir Ali Shah, Chairman, Department of Microbiology, for providing all privileges during my research work. I am also really thankful to Dr.Muhammad Ali, Dr.Latif Ur Rehman, Dr.Israr Ahmad, Mr. Qaiser Mohammad Khan, Mrs. Zahida Nasreen Haider, Abdul Ghafoor and Muhammad Jalil for appreciable cooperation, kind help and practical guidance.

I am highly grateful to my Lab fellows especially, Mr.Nazir Ahmad,Mr.Gazi Dino Quraishi,Talal Ahmad, Mr.Sajjad Ahmad, Mr.Faisal Khattak, Mr.Hanzala Khan, Mr.Umar Hayat, InamUllah Shah and Syed Asif Ali Shah for their guidance and cooperation.

I would like to express my heartiest thanks to my best teacher FazalurRehman and to my best friends Dr.Muzafar Shah, Zubair Khan, AmjadSaeed, Rajbhadar Khan, Wali Khan, Imran Ullah, Ashtam Khan, Rafiq Khan and to my class fellows RaufTareen, Saba Yasmin and Zara Rafique for their unforgettable company. My special thanks are reserve for my family for making me what I am today. How can I forget my loving brothers, and my sweet sisters whose prayers are a source of unmatched support for me.

Words are lacking to express my feelings to my late grand father Hashim Ali Khan and brother Ubaid Sultan Khan for their prayers, continuous encouragement, love and care.

No acknowledgement could ever adequately express my feelings to my affectionate and loving parents. I am proud of my parents who provided me all that I needed and remembered me in their prayers. My words will fail to give them credit.

Special thanks to my late and live mothers whose prayers are always with me.

Finally, all the errors that remains, are mine, alone.

Shahroz Khan Yousafzai

Abstract

The Hepatitis C virus (HCV) is a major cause of hepatitis C (hep C) which is a global problem with strong evidence of endemicity in several countries including Pakistan where more than 10% of the general population are suffering from the condition according to recent investigations. HCV infection reported to cause various phenotypes of the condition including acute infection; which progresses to chronicity among 80% of the infected individuals, fibrosis, cirrhosis as well as hepatocellular carcinoma (HCC). As an RNA virus, HCV is prone to mutate frequently giving rise to variants and new genotypes which may pose challenges to the existing diagnostic and therapeutic regimens. Currently, seven major genotypes and around 100 subtypes have been described prevailing in different parts of the world. The evolution of HCV genotypes depend upon a number of factors including ethnicity, infection rate and the use of different antivirals etc. The pattern of HCV genotypes distribution in a population is important with respect to understanding dynamics of the infection as the evolution of or introduction of variants or novel types have implications for diagnostic and therapeutic strategies. In Pakistan very few small scale studies have investigated the distribution pattern of HCV genotypes and response rates of various antiviral regimens while some newly approved therapeutics such as DAAs (Direct Acting Antivirals) have never been investigated against the prevalent HCV types. This study was therefore designed to investigate the existing pattern of HCV genotypes distribution and the pan-genotypic response rates of various antivirals in Pakistan.

The first objective of the study was to investigate the distribution pattern of hepatitis C virus genotypes in different geographical regions of Pakistan by using Type-specific PCR assay. The Type-specific results were further validated by sequencing of a representative number of HCV isolates at their 5' UTRs. In the current study, 5704 randomly selected subjects(from a larger pool of people seropositive for HCV infection) of both genders, different ethnicity, age groups and belonging to 24 geographical locations in different cities of Pakistan were included, out of which 3061 (53.6%) females were found with a relatively higher frequency of active HCV infection than male subjects 2198 (38.5%).

In male subjects the genotype distribution pattern demonstrated that HCV 3a was abundantly found (33.4%) followed by the Untypable genotypes (3.2%), HCV 3a3b (2.9%), HCV 3b, (1.4%), HCV 2a, (0.8%), HCV 2b, (0.1%) and HCV 1b (0.001%). In female subject, HCV 3a was slightly more frequent (46.5%) in comparison to male subjects followed by the

Untypable genotypes (4.7%), HCV 3a3b (3.9%), HCV 3b (2.0%), HCV 2a (1%), HCV 2b (0.1%) and HCV 1b (0.001%). HCV genotype 4a (0.001%) was found in only one female subject. The subjects were divided into 6 age groups. Mean age of subjects enrolled was $44.23 \pm$ 11.71 yrs. In age groups (26-40 and 41-55 yrs), the active infection was documented to be 36% and 43% respectively which was higher compared to rest of the age groups. HCV genotyping results indicated that out of the 5259 samples with active infection, Typable genotypes were identified for 92.12% subjects. Furthermore, HCV genotype 3a was found to be the most frequent one n=4203 (79.9%), secondly the Untypable HCV genotypes n=415 (7.9%) were found most abundant, similarly mixed infections of HCV 3a3b were n=355 (6.7%), HCV 3b were n=182 (3.5%), HCV 2a were n=92 (1.7%), HCV were 2b n=10 (0.2%) and HCV were1b n=2 (0.03%). Interestingly a single case of HCV 4 was also observed. The pattern of HCV genotypes distribution in 24 different cities of Pakistan reflected the same trend as detected in the entire study area with majority of infections due to HCV 3a, HCV Untypable genotype and HCV 2a while HCV 2b, 1a, 1b and HCV 4 were rare. Moreover, the overall HCV genotypes distribution pattern was the same in the case of both the genders and age groups indicating a uniform pattern of HCV genotypes distribution in different parts of the country.

The second objective of the study was to characterize the Untypable HCV isolates from various geographical areas of Pakistan by sequencing and phylogenetic analysis of their 5'UTRs. The emergence of large number of HCV Untypable isolates among chronically infected Pakistani subjects pose challenges to accurate diagnosis, optimal regimen, dose and duration of antiviral therapy as well as for estimating the response rate. During the course of this study, a total of 415 Untypable HCV strains were detected from different parts of the country in which 50 (12%) randomly selected serum samples were used for sequence analysis of 5'UTR of HCV.

The derived consensus sequences in case of all the 50 isolates were later used for genotype prediction using NCBI BLAST (ncbi.nlm.nih.gov) and online HCV genotype prediction tools. The results indicated that all the 50 samples (100%) were very close to HCV 3a. Self-alignment of all the 5' UTR sequences identified 10 diverse types circulating in Pakistan. Most common sequence variations were conserved (*), deletion (-) and transversion. Phylogenetic analysis of HCV Untypable isolates based on the 5' UTR sequences indicated that most of these isolates were genetically closer to Pakistani HCV 3a isolates with high bootstrap value as compared to some regional isolates. However, One Untypable isolate PK3 clustered with isolates from other regions and was distant from the Pakistani isolates which indicates that HCV 3a of different origins are distinctly evolving in Pakistan. The genetic diversity and phylogenetic analysis point towards the rise of variants of HCV 3a in this region in the form of the Untypable strains which need through characterization.

The third objective of the study was to evaluate the response rates of DAAs (Daclastavir/Sofosbuvir) or their combination with previous standard of care (SOC) which included Ribavirin and Pegylated Interferon) for the treatment of hepatitis C subjects. A total of 4411 subjects with chronic HCV infection were enrolled for this study out of which n=3779, (85.6%) completed the therapy in which n=2204 (58.3\%) were females and n=1575 (41.7\%) were males while rest of the patients with HCV were not treated because of either losing the follow up or discontinuation of therapy due to side effects. The subjects were divided into four treatment groups each receiving a different combination therapy and the response rates were assessed via monitoring the viral load, blood and liver enzyme profiles. Group-I included 1446 HCV infected subjects out of which 847 (58.5%) were females and 599 (41.5%) male subjects belonging to six age groups who were given SOFO-RBV combination therapy for 24 weeks. The End of treatment response rate (ETR) was found to be (91.7%) and SVR24 of (91.5%) among all subjects. The response rate in the age range of 26-70 years was comparatively higher than subjects older than 71 years. Response rate of the combination therapy among subjects infected with different HCV types were slightly variable, however there was no significant difference (p value >.05). Subjects infected with various HCV genotypes exhibited that the response rates of the double combination therapy against HCV 3a, HCV Untypable, HCV 3a3b mixed infections and HCV 3b were better than other HCV genotypes.

In Group-I, 120 (8.2%) non-responders and 3 (0.2%) relapsers were reported in the case of HCV 3a, 3a3b and HCV Untypable. In terms of gender wise response, high SVR24 rate (92.1%) was achieved in female subjects as compared to male subjects (88.8%) mostly among subjects in the age range of 26-70 years.

Group-II consisted of 473 HCV infected subjects out of which 262 (55.3%) were females and 211 (44.7%) were males belonging to six age groups. In Group-II, the overall ETR and SVR of the DCV-SOFO combination therapy administered for 24 weeks duration were (93.2%) and (92.6%) in treated subjects. Subjects infected with various HCV genotypes exhibited that the response rates of DCV-SOFO combination against HCV 3a, HCV 3a3b and the Untypable HCV were better than the other HCV genotypes. In the age range of 26-70 years, the response rate was higher in treated subjects. SVR24 was achieved among (91.7%) female subjects and (92.3%) in male subjects. In Group-II, 32 (6.7%) non-responders and 3(0.6%) relapsers were reported who were infected with HCV 3a, 3a3b and the Untypable HCV.

In Group-III, a triple combination therapy of DCV-SOFO-RBV was administered for 24 weeks. The group included 747 subjects infected with different HCV genotypes, out of which 449 (60.1%) were females and 298 (39.9%) males belonging to five age groups. The overall ETR and SVR rates of the combination in Group-III turned out to be (93.9%) and (93.8%) in treated subjects. Interestingly, in the age range of 26-70 years, the response rate was higher than the rest of the age range as noted in the case of DCV-SOFO combination therapy as well. Response rate of the combination turned out to be more favorable against HCV 3a, HCV Untypable, HCV3a3b and HCV 3b than other HCV genotypes. Similarly SVR24 was achieved among (93.0%) female subjects and (93.9%) male subjects. In Group-III, 45(6.0%) non-responders and 1(0.1%) relapse patients were reported in the cases of HCV3a 3a3b, 3b and the Untypable HCV infections.

In Group-IV a triple combination therapy of SOFO-RBV-PEG INF- α -2a was administered for 24 weeks. The group-IV included 1113 subjects infected with different HCV genotypes, out of which 649 (58.3%) were female and 464 (41.7%) male subjects. The overall ETR and SVR rate of the combination in Group-IV turned out to be (93.3%) and (91.1%) among all the treated subjects. SVR rate of (90.3%) was achieved in female subjects and (90.0%) in male subjects.

In the age range of 26-71 years, the response rate was higher than the other age groups. Subjects infected with various HCV genotypes exhibited that the response rates of the triple combination against HCV 3a, HCV Untypable and HCV 3a3b mixed infections were higher than other HCV genotypes detected in the group. In Group-IV, 74 (6.6%) non-responders and 24 (2.3%) relapsers were reported against the SOFO-RBV-PEG INF- α -2a, combination therapies including HCV 3a and 3a3b and Untypable.

This study concludes that there is a uniform pattern of HCV genotypes distribution across the country with HCV 3a and its subtypes a/b as the most dominant types followed by 2a while other HCV genotypes are rarely prevalent in different areas. Although partial genetic information reveal that the Untypable HCV may be slight variants of HCV 3a, yet whole genome sequencing on a representative scale could help reveal their entire genetic divergence and their true identity as variants or novel types. Response rates of the combination therapies used against the Untypable HCV also indicated variations with respect to response rates achieved in the case of HCV 3a thus further re-inforcing the need for through full length characterization of such strains. Although combination of the newly approved DAAs or their combinations with RBV and PEG-IFN exhibited higher response rates (>90%) against various HCV subtypes, DCV-SOFO-RBV with SVR (93.8%) and DCV-SOFO with SVR (92.6%) combination therapy proved relatively more effective against the most abundant HCV 3a and 3b infection in Pakistani population.

Introduction

Hepatitis C virus (HCV) is the main reason of chronic liver infection called hepatitis C which is a grave health problem faced in routine clinical practices across the globe. In case of severe problems like Cirrhosis and Hepatocellular Carcinoma (HCC) liver transplantation is required (Hoshida et al., 2014). HCV has affected 350 million people all over the planet including 18 million of the total population in Pakistan (Idrees et al., 2009) which makes the country among one of the most affected states in the world (Waheed et al., 2009).

Hepatitis C virus is a linear, single stranded, (+) sense RNA virus classified as a separate Hepacivirus genus in the family of Flaviviridae (Ndjomou et al., 2003). The size of the HCV genome is about 9.6 kb with a 5' un-translated region (UTR) which comprises of almost 340 nucleotides and is an extremely preserved part of the genome of HCV used for genotypes detection (Husain et al., 2009, Alfaresi, 2011, Beales et al., 2001). Downstream to the 5'UTR, is a large solo (ORF) consisting of about 9,000 nucleotides that encodes a large poly-protein precursor of about 3,010 amino acids. The poly-protein is cleaved by cellular and viral proteases into 10 various kinds of proteins; the structural proteins such as the core (c), two Envelope proteins (E1) and E2, trailed by p7 protein which is taken from an ion channel. The core protein makes the viral capsid while E1 and E2 form envelope glycol-proteins. The non-structural (NS) proteins encoded by the HCV genome are NS2, NS3, NS4A, NS4B, NS5A as well as NS5B (Quinkert et al., 2005). NS2, together with the NS3 amino terminus, formulate the protease of virus (Hijikata et al., 1993). Protein NS3 serves as a helicase as well as NTPase while NS4A protein is a cofactor for protease of virus (Pawlotsky, 2003a) and NS4B makes the membranous net (Yan et al., 1998). NS5A is significant for regulation of cellular pathways and HCV replication (Penin et al., 2004). NS5B produces the RdRp (Waheed et al., 2012).

Genetic heterogeneity is a fundamental characteristic of HCV with vital impacts in diagnosis, infection progression, treatment management and vaccine production. The recognition of HCV genotypes, subtypes and quasi species has been very useful to understand the progression and the epidemiological advancement of hepatitis C. It is a significant characteristic in the prophylactic assessment of subjects as well (Akhund et al., 2008, Qazi et al., 2006, Umer and Iqbal, 2016). Due to RNA changeover speed of $1.44 \times 10-3$ and $1.92 \times 10-3$ per cell per year HCV RNA shows a great substantial genetic heterogeneity (Attaullah et al., 2011) exhibited in the form of emergence of variants and novel types.

HCV variants are categorized into a minimum of six major genotypes (genotypes 1–6), by 31–33% difference in nucleotide sequences (Simmonds et al., 2005) while some investigators have claimed up to 11 major genotypes with approximately 100 subtypes identified as A, B, C etc (S. Z. Safi et al., 2010). HCV genotype 7 through 11 should be known as variants of the same group and are considered as a solo genotype, type 6 (Ali et al., 2011b, Inamullah et al., 2011). HCV variants have four phases of genetic variation: major genotypes (66% - 69% sequence similarity), subtypes (77% - 80.0% sequence similarity), isolates as well as quasi species (91%-99% sequence similarity) (Afzal et al., 2014). The most frequent subtypes of various HCV genotype 3; HCV 1a, HCV 1b and HCV 1c of genotype 1; HCV 2a, HCV 2b and HCV 2c of genotype 2; HCV 3a, HCV 3b and HCV 3k of genotype 3; HCV 4a of genotype 4; HCV 5a of genotype 5 and HCV 6a, 6b and 6d of genotype 6 (Simmonds et al., 2005). Besides this, prominent isolates of same subtype might vary by 5–15% heterogeneity (Abdo and Lee, 2004). HCV genotypes are mostly assigned on the basis of phylogenetic analysis of the 5'UTR, core/E1, NS5B, and/or whole genome sequences (Simmonds et al., 2005).

HCV frequently develops into chronic hepatitis, with occasional cases of spontaneous viral eradication (Ali et al., 2016a, Idrees et al., 2009). Hepatitis C is becoming a most important source of liver cancer. Chronic HCV infection leads to cirrhosis of liver as well as HCC (Simmonds, 2004) is considered to be one of the main indications for liver transplantation (Pawlotsky, 2003b). Among all the subjects with HCV infection, 55 to 85% in the later stage suffer from chronic HCV infection. Besides this, 10 to 20% of subjects with chronic HCV infection lead to cirrhosis and HCC, resulting in high mortality and morbidity around the globe (Ashfaq et al., 2011).

According to recent statistics on the prevalence of HCV infection around the world, it is particularly common in the developing world as compared to the developed world. The reason for higher prevalence of the infection in the developing world may be numerous risk factors including unsafe blood transfusion, poor healthcare facilities etc. Individuals with haemodialysis are highly vulnerable to develop HCV infection due to several risk factors, like numerous transfusions, medical history of surgeries and multiple injections (Khokhar et al., 2005, Gul and Iqbal, 2003, Asghar and Hahiz, 1998). Barbers in the developing world have been linked with high HCV transmission as well (Muhammad and Jan, 2005).

Molecular epidemiological studies have shown that different geographical parts of the world have prevalence of different HCV genotypes among the infected subjects, however the distribution of some genotypes is global. HCV genotype 1a is generally reported in the US and Northern areas of Europe. HCV 1b is considered to be globally distributed while HCV 2a and HCV 2b are mostly reported in Northern America, Europe, and Japan (Simmonds, 2004). HCV 3a has been reported from Pakistan, India, US and Europe. HCV 4a is mostly reported from Northern Africa and Middle East. HCV 6a is prevalent in Hong Kong and in most parts of South East Asia, whereas HCV 5a and 7 are reported from South Africa (Hoofnagle, 2002, Legrand-Abravanel et al., 2004, Sy and Jamal, 2006) and the Democratic Republic of Congo (Pineda et al., 2007).

The prevalence of HCV differs significantly in various areas of the same country even though among various individuals of the same population (Shakeri et al., 2013). Pakistan stands second in case of hepatitis C prevalence (Waheed et al., 2017) where HCV infection is alarmingly high and has been reported to have affected more than 18 million people having an average prevalence rate of 7% in many areas of the country (Afridi et al., 2014, Khan et al., 2013). The rates of anti HCV and active HCV infection varies from province to province and different investigators have reported considerably high prevalence rates from different areas. Umar & Bilal reported the highest prevalence in the most populous province of the Punjab (7%) followed by Sindh (5.3%), Baluchistan (1.7%), and KPK (1.2%) (Umar and Bilal, 2012). Some studies have reported HCV prevalence from various cities of the Punjab province; with considerably high prevalence 12.85% in Lahore, 7.03% in Faisalabad, 12.96% in Gujranwala, 10.65% in Gujrat and 9.44% in Sialkot (Afridi et al., 2014). In KPK province, HCV prevalence in different areas has been documented to be 3-9% (Ahmad et al., 2012, Khan et al., 2011, Nawaz et al., 2015). A prevalence rate of 4.95% has been estimated from 1994 to 2009 in the general population while an extremely elevated predominance (57%) has been noticed among the IDUs (Waheed et al., 2009). The sero-prevalence rate of HCV in Pakistani population is considerably higher as compared to neighboring states such as India (0.66%), Nepal (1.0%), Myanmar (2.5%), Iran (0.87%) (Umar et al., 2010), China (1%) (Attaullah et al., 2011) and Afghanistan (1.1%) (Khan and Attaullah, 2011).

The HCV genotypes indicate unique pattern of distribution (Sy and Jamal, 2006, Alfaresi, 2011, Qazi et al., 2006). In Pakistan, the commonly prevalent HCV subtype that infects the

general populace, has been reported to be HCV 3a, with areas different in the frequency distribution of other subtypes (Arshad and Ashfaq, 2017), (Hamid et al., 2004, Waheed et al., 2009). HCV 3a has been reported with high frequency in different provinces of the country such as 69% in Punjab, 77% in Sindh, 58.5% in KP and 61% in Baluchistan (Khan et al., 2013). Besides HCV 3a, a considerable burden of other HCV genotypes have also been reported including HCV 3b, HCV 2a, HCV 2b, HCV 1a, HCV 1b, HCV 4 and the Untypable HCV. Although subtypes of HCV 1 have been rarely reported by several investigators from different parts of the country, yet some studies have reported a relatively higher number of subjects (12.0%) infected with HCV 1 in the Punjab province followed by the Untypable HCV genotype reported with high distribution rate in Sindh (8.33%), KPK (20.16%) and in Baluchistan (32.14%) (Attaullah et al., 2011, Idrees et al., 2008).

Nevertheless, latest data shows that although genotype 3a may be the major HCV subtype in Pakistan, the distribution pattern of different genotypes have gone through considerable variation (Ali et al., 2011b, Khan et al., 2014). Some studies demonstrated a pattern change in the distribution of HCV genotypes and an increased prevalence of genotype 2a, mostly in the areas of Khyber Pakhtunkhwa (KP) (Ali et al., 2011b, Khan et al., 2014). In the KP province, the bulk of infections are due to HCV subtype 3a (Gul et al., 2016) followed by 2a and 2b genotypes although some studies have come up with different results (Inamullah et al., 2011). Similarly, in Punjab; which is the largest province of Pakistan in terms of population with a total population of 204.60 million in 2017, a number of studies have concluded that genotype 3a has been the most abundant type over the past decade and a half (Idrees et al., 2008, Umar and Bilal, 2012, Waheed et al., 2017, Aziz et al., 2013), however the percentage prevalence mentioned in different studies is variable in the range of 75 to 80 % and the distribution of other HCV subtypes has never met a consensus because of limitations of different studies in terms of geographical or numerical aspects.

Various studies from Sindh province; which is the second most populous province of Pakistan, indicate that again HCV 3a leads all other subtypes with temporo-spatial variation in the percentage prevalence of other genotypes (Umer and Iqbal, 2016, Arshad and Ashfaq, 2017) while only a couple of studies are available from Baluchistan (Umer and Iqbal, 2016, Afridi et al., 2009) indicating a similar trend with abundance of HCV 3a and variations in the distribution of other types.

Costly treatment and diagnosis of hep C have been major impediments in curtailing the burden of infections in Pakistan and several other developing countries where majority of the population lives below the poverty line. The first antiviral therapy approved for the treatment of hep C was Interferon monotherapy(IFN) which usually resulted in minimal rates of response (Ali et al.,2016). In 1998, the adding of the guanosine analog, RBV to the traditional interferon did achieve little progress in sustained virologic response (SVR) even though it was not up to the mark especially in the case of HCV genotypes 1 and 4. In 2001, pegylation of IFN led to modify the pharmacokinetic sketch of IFN- α -2. Both PEG-IFN- α -2a and PEG-IFN- α -2b have slower absorption, minimal distribution and least eradication rate as compared to the non pegylated IFN- α . The sustained concentrations of peg-IFN α restricts viral replication for longer time of dose once in a week (Kamal, 2011, Ali et al., 2016a, Edwards et al., 2015).

Prior to 2011 peg-IFN and RBV therapy led to an improvement in SVR after the completion of 24 weeks of treatment. With PEG-INF α -2 and RBV, the rates of response in genotypes 3 and 2 were in the range of 70 and 80%. Nonetheless, the rates of SVR against HCV genotypes 1 as well as 4 infections were suboptimal. The related serious side effects had resulted into a much needed initiative to produce latest treatments that are more safe and effective (Zuberi et al., 2008, Sharafi et al., 2015). In 2016, the invention of DAAs, in the form of double and triple therapies, resulted into a new age of HCV treatment which was previously thought as a fantasy. The SVR rate of these therapies was more than 90% (Foster et al., 2016).

In 2013, the first polymerase inhibitor Sofosbuvir (SOFO) was approved as a key to the combination therapy for HCV infection. SOFO is a once-daily direct-acting nucleotide NS5B polymerase inhibitor that is affirmed as an oral prescription for the cure of chronic HCV infection (Bourlière et al., 2011). Since 2013, HCV genotype 1, 4, 5 or 6 and their related conditions are checked by administering a combined dose of SOFO-RBV-IFN, which was found to be 90% effective in fighting the viral diseases (Imran et al., 2013). Since 2016 daclatasvir (DCV) was approved in Pakistan which is a pangenotypic nonstructural protein 5A (NS5A) inhibitor (Gao et al., 2010). For subjects without cirrhosis, RBV- free treatment with DCV-SOFO for 12 weeks is exceedingly viable for treatment of genotype 3 infection. The sustained virologic response (SVR) rate at post-treatment week 12 (SVR-12) was reported to be 96% in genotype 3-infected subjects without cirrhosis, irrespective of previous HCV treatment experience, with great tolerability (Nelson et al., 2015). The DCV and SOFO combination, with

RBV, brought about high (96% to 98%) rates of SVR in subjects having HCV genotype 3 and 1 infection who had taken earlier medication with IFN-based therapy, including subjects who had taken a protease-inhibitor therapy and those with compensated liver cirrhosis (Pol et al., 2016, Sulkowski et al., 2014).

As HCV genotype determination is essential prior to making decisions about the type and duration of various treatment options (Gupta et al., 2014) therefore molecular characterization of HCV genotypes in various geographical areas of the globe is always needed for figuring out the prevalence of various genotypes or subtypes in respective populations which ultimately would help with disease eradication by designing effective control strategies. As an RNA virus, HCV is prone to mutate (Gul et al., 2016) particularly in social settings with uncontrolled outbreaks due to getting more chances to replicate in particular populations and hence variants, novel subtypes and genotypes are expected to emerge over times (Iqbal et al., 2017). This aspect of accumulating variations in its genome and the rise of variants makes it utmost necessary to carry out characterization of HCV genotypes over certain periods of time particularly in endemic regions. Moreover, globalization has increased chances of changing the epidemiological pattern of pathogens due to extensive migrations of infected people (Umar and Bilal, 2012) which reenforces the need to put the surveillance program for characterization of HCV genotypes in place to figure out the temporo-spatial distribution of HCV genotypes. As there was no consensus on the current distribution pattern of HCV genotypes (Umer and Iqbal, 2016, Waheed et al., 2009, Ramia and Eid-Fares, 2006) and some small scale studies had claimed a pattern shift of HCV genotypes over the past couple of years in different parts of the country (Gul et al., 2016; Idrees, 2008), It was of much interest to figure out the existing distribution pattern of HCV genotypes on a relatively larger scale so as to update the current knowledge on the distribution of HCV genotypes in different regions for designing better control strategies and for understanding the dynamics of HCV infection in Pakistan.

Various strategies are being employed in order to characterize the HCV genotypes including Type-specific PCR and sequencing (Gul et al., 2016, Zein et al., 1996). Although sequencing is thought to be the golden standard for HCV genotyping, yet, it is not applicable on a massive scale in endemic regions which are mostly resource-limited such as Pakistan, Egypt and other countries (Farag et al., 2015, Kumar et al., 2018). Majority of the studies from Pakistan (Idrees et al., 2009)and elsewhere (Messina et al., 2015, Gower et al., 2014) have employed Type-specific

PCR for characterization of HCV genotypes but due to limitations of the procedures to amplify variants that arise over times, several studies have reported Untypable HCV genotypes from various regions across the globe including several studies from Pakistan (Afzal et al., 2014, Lovo et al., 1996). As HCV genotype is an vital factor for calculating possible response to therapy (Waheed et al., 2017), therefore it was utmost necessary to characterize the Untypable genotypes prevalent in particular regions in order to guide treatment decisions and to understand viral evolution. It was due to the high percentage of the Untypable HCV genotypes reported from different parts of Pakistan that motivated us to characterize them on a representative scale.

Although new antiviral therapies with better response rates and fewer side-effects have been developed recently (Manns et al., 2006, Cornberg et al., 2006), however in Pakistan, IFNbased combination therapies are still being practiced in various parts of the country (Ali et al., 2011a, Ahmad et al., 2012) due to a variety of reasons including accessibility and affordability. Response rates of IFN-based regimes against HCV 3a and some other types have extensively been reported from various parts of the country with considerable variations (Ali et al., 2011a, Ali et al., 2016a) and some studies have also reported increasing resistance to these regimes in the case of HCV 3a as well (Ali et al., 2016b). Moreover, there are very few small scale studies that have reported response rates of SOFO-based combination therapies against HCV types (Waheed et al., 2017, Akhter et al., 2017) but as per the updated information, response rates of the newer IFN-free formulations or their combinations against HCV 3a or other prevalent types have not been reported from Pakistan so far. It was because of these reasons that we planned this study to investigate the comparative efficacy of various anti-viral regimen (with or without IFN) including the newly approved DAAs in Pakistani population on a representative scale as response rates of several of the combinations have not been assessed against HCV types prevalent in different ethnic groups of the country.

Hypothesis:

"As compared to conventional combination therapies (IFN-based) DCV-RBV-PEG-IFN, the newly approved anti HCV oral combination therapies (IFN-free) SOFO-RBV, DCV-SOFO and DCV-SOFO-RBV will show a better response rate against infections with different HCV genotypes among chronically infected patients with HCV in Pakistan".

Aims and Objectives

The aim and objectives of this research were

Aim:

 Molecular "Molecular characterization of HCV Genotypes via PCR as well as partial sequencing and assessment of response rates of various (IFN-based) DCV-RBV-PEG-IFN and (IFN-free) new direct-acting antiviral therapies combinations SOFO-RBV, DCV-SOFO and DCV-SOFO-RBV among patients of Pakistani origin who are chronically infected with different HCV subtypes".

Objectives:

- To investigate the distribution patterns of hepatitis C virus genotypes in different geographical regions of Pakistan.
- Molecular characterization of Hepatitis C Untypable genotypes through partial sequencing among chronically infected patients in Pakistan
- To figure out the Response rates of (IFN-based) combination therapies DCV-RBV-PEG-IFN and the newly approved anti HCV oral combination therapies (IFN-free) SOFO-RBV, DCV-SOFO and DCV-SOFO-RBV among chronically infected hep C patients in Pakistan.

2. Literature Review

2.1. Hepatitis

Hepatitis is inflammation of the liver cells (called hepatocytes) which happens due to a variety of reasons including viral or bacterial infections. Hepatitis of viral etiology usually leads to a number of complications including steatosis, fibrosis, cirrhosis and heaptocellular carcinoma (HCC). Liver is a major organ which occupies the whole upper right quadrant of the abdomen in the human body. It does more than 500 important biological functions including detoxification, production of immunoglobulins, storage of carbohydrates etc. The ultimate damage to the liver disturbs all its processes. The severity of hepatitis varies from a self-limited status with complete revival to chronic liver diseases. More over certain environmental toxins, chemicals, drugs, alcohol use and other medical complications also result in liver inflammation (Idrees et al., 2008, Idrees et al., 2009).

Hepatitis might be acute or chronic. Acute hepatitis advances into a chronic one. Generally acute hepatitis comes abruptly or gradually and lasts for four to eight weeks. In acute hepatitis, usually there is liver steatosis which indicates cell damage due to activity of the immune system, but some time it leads to various degrees of severity. Relatively chronic hepatitis comes slowly and lasts for long period of time. On the basis of severity, sign and symptoms of the condition, chronic hepatitis is categorized and characterized as (a) Chronic non active hepatitis which is typically mild or slowly progressive and results in limited liver damage and (b) chronic active hepatitis which causes widespread liver harm and cell damage away from the portal tract (Idrees and Riazuddin, 2008, Idrees et al., 2009).

2.2. Hepatitis Viruses

The infection of liver cells due to viruses leads to hepatitis. For centuries these viruses are co-evolving with humans, since then these viruses are existing and transmitting the disease inside humans. (Szabó et al., 2003). The emergence of viral hepatitis is an alarming medical health issue across the globe affecting 200 million individuals (Umar et al., 2016). Substantial morbidity and mortality in the individual's population are due to viral hepatitis caused by a number of DNA and RNA viruses known as HAV, HBV, HCV, HDV, HEV etc.

Molecular Characterization of HCV Genotypes and Response rates of various Anti-viral Therapies among Patients with HCV Infection in Pakistan

2.2.1 Hepatitis A Virus (HAV)

HAV was characterized in 1973 (Feinstone et al., 1975), categorized under the umbrella of hepatovirus. HAV is a non-enveloped symmetrical RNA virus, with a 7.5 kb single-stranded positive-sense RNA genome. It has fecal-oral transmission route which causes infectious or epidemic hepatitis (WHO., 2018).

2.2.2 Hepatitis B Virus (HBV)

HBV was discovered in 1965, which comes under the umbrella of hepadna virus cluster with double stranded DNA. A remarkable character of HBV is its genome. The HBV DNA is a relaxed, circular, partial double strand and about 3.2 kb long. Globally HBV infection is a major health issue, affecting about 2 billion individuals, out of which 350 million individuals have chronic hepatitis B infection (CHB). In general hepadna virus can also infect mammals and birds (Datta et al., 2012).

2.2.3 Hepatitis D Virus (HDV)

HDV virus was discovered in 1977 (Rizzetto et al., 1977). Hepatitis D virus (HDV) replicates in unusual fashion and is characterized as, single stranded, spherical RNA virus with resemblance to definite plant viruses as well as viroids. There is lengthwise variation in the genome of DNA virus which ranges from few kilo-bases (kb) to several hundred kb. The genome size of HDV is approximately 1.7 kb, making it the smallest genome of any virus (Huang et al 2010). This virus requires hepadna virus helper functions for propagation in hepatocytes, and is prime reason of both acute and liver damage across the globe (WHO., 2018).

2.2.4 Hepatitis E Virus (HEV)

In 1983 Hepatitis E virus (HEV) was extracted from the feces of a human with HEV infection (Balayan et al., 1983). Hepatitis E virus comes under the umbrella of caliciviruses, the distinctive features of this virus are that it is with single stranded (+) sense RNA genome which varies from 6.6 to 7.3 kB in length. It is non enveloped shape virus and can be transmitted enterically. Usually acute hepatitis occurs due to HEV in Indian subcontinent, Southeast Asia and Central Asia, some countries of Middle East and African countries (WHO.,2018).

2.2.5 GB Virus C Hepatitis G Virus (GBV-C)

GBV-C as well as hepatitis G virus (called HGV) were consecutively discovered in 1995 year and 1996 members of the family *Flaviviridae* (Simons et al., 1995, Linnen et al., 1996). Recently the GB hepatitis viruses variants were generated and basic genomic description demonstrated their association with other viruses of (+) RNA strand, with limited parts of bases similarity with different flavi-viruses. Phylogenetic analysis of genomic sequences strongly demonstrates that these viruses were not originated from HCV genotypes.

2.3 The Hepatitis C Virus Discovery

For the first time in 1970 the word Non-A, Non-B (NANBH) was introduced to illustrate the liver inflammatory diseases which were not caused due to the infection of hepatitis A or B viruses (Alter et al., 1975, Feinstone et al., 1975, Prince et al., 1974). The Serology examination affirmed that HAV and HBV were not involved in about 90% of the hepatitis infection cases (Knodell et al., 1975). Moreover in 1978 it was observed that NANBH can also infect chimpanzees (Alter et al., 1978, Hollinger et al., 1978, Tabor et al., 1978). Filtration investigation demonstrated that the size of the agent (NANBH) is smaller than 80nm, and therefore it was most probable to be a virus (He et al., 1987). Sensitivity to chloroform showed that NANBH virus was enveloped one (Bradley et al., 1983, Farag et al., 2015). In 1989 the molecular cloning of (NANBH) agents was documented and it was confirmed that it was (+) stranded RNA virus and was termed as HCV (Choo et al., 1989).

2.4 HCV Genome

HCV is a small, single stranded, (+) sense RNA virus. Size of genome is about 9600 bases, encircled by viral envelop and a capsid shell originated from the lipid bilayer of the host (Inoue and Tsai, 2013). Genome of the HCV is comprised of an open reading frame (ORF), which encodes a poly-protein precursor of about 3,011 continuous amino acids chain which is edged by 5'-NTR of 341bases as well as 3'-NTR of about 200-300 bases (Oh et al., 1999). ORF induces HCV translation through 5'NTR, operating as an internal ribosome entry site (IRES). It helps out the ribosome's attachment to the ORF start codon (Khawaja et al., 2015). The 3'-NTR

consists a tri-partite structure that covers a variable region directly after the stop codon of the ORF, a poly (U/UC) zone that varies in measurement lengthwise in the range of 30 to 150 nucleotides as well as a fine conserved "X-foot end" of about 98 bases in length (Ivanyi-Nagy et al., 2006), necessary for viral replication. HCV polyprotein is converted into ten structural and non structural proteins by the action of protease enzymes (Arumugaswami et al., 2008, Isken et al., 2015). Schematic diagram of the genome of HCV which encodes different proteins is revealed in (Fig 2.1).

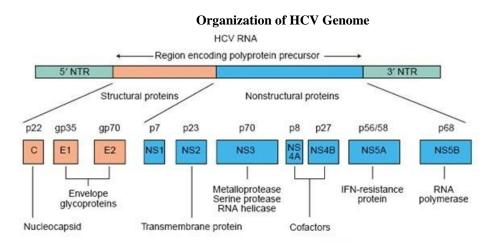


Figure 2.1: HCV genome diagrammatic representation

Like other *Flaviviruses* family members, Core, E1 and E2 are the major structural elements of the virus poly protein and (p7, NS2 through NS5B) NS proteins are considered to be of prime importance in the replication of viral RNA (Kamili et al., 2012). Fundamental physiology of hepatitis C virus (S and NS) proteins are given in (Table2.1).

Region	Description	Action
Core	Capsid protein	Nucleocapsid formation, contains
		IRES, interacts with viral RNA (73)
Envelop	Type 1 transmembrane-glycoproteins	Surround the viral particles;
E1/E2		involved in viral entry thru receptor
		binding and fusion (74)
P 7	Viroporin	Essential for viral assembly and
		release (75)
NS2/NS3	Viral auto-protease	Main target for HCV antiviral drug
		development(76)
NS4A	NS3 protease co-factor	Forms a stable complex with NS3
		(77)
NS4B		Membranous web formation (78,
		79)
NS5A	Zinc-binding metallo-protein	Regulator of replication and viral
		assembly (80)
NS5B	RNA dependent RNA polymerase	Production of new viral RNA
		genomes (81)

Table 2.1: Description of HCV proteins

2.4.1 HCV 5' UTR

In most of the viral isolates, the length of 5'UTR is 341-nt of the HCV genome. Above 90% of homogeneity exists among various HCV genotypes, while some of the region are closely identical among the various strains (Bukh et al., 1992). The secondary structure as well as tertiary structure of this segment are almost preserved (Brown et al., 1992, Honda et al., 1999). Majorly four structural domains (domains I-IV) of the HCV 5'UTR, have been acknowledged by the combination of phylogenetic, computational and mutational analyses (Fig 2.2), most of which are preserved among the HCV genotypes (Brown et al., 1992, Honda et al., 1999, Honda et al., 1996, Smith et al., 1995). General structures contain a pseudoknot (psk) and a large stem-loop III. 5'UTR sequences of HCV consists of two smaller stem-loops, stem-loop-Ia close to the 5' extreme end and stem-loop-IV having the starting codon for translation (Honda et al., 1996).

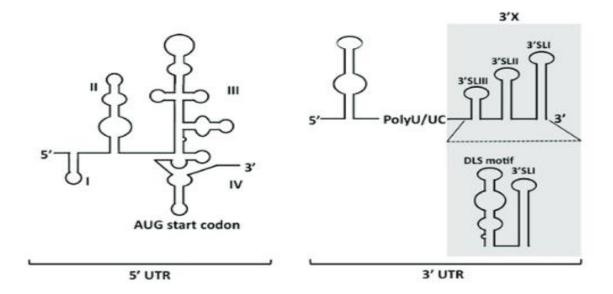


Figure: 2.2 Depicted secondary structures of 5-and 3 UTRs of HCV genome. The 5 UTR contains four structured domains (I-IV). The translational start codon is indicated. Two types of conformations for the 3 X region (shadowed region) within the 3 UTR have been proposed.

Domain-I is formed by the initial 40 nt of 5'UTR, which are involved in RNA replication but do not play a necessary role in translation; because of this the physiology of this segment is distinguished from the remaining of the 5'UTR, which helps in translation (Friebe et al., 2001, Luo et al., 2003). Rest of the domains II-IV form an IRES (Fig 2.2) (Brown et al., 1992), which play role in cap independent translation of the ORF of HCV (Tsukiyama-Kohara et al., 1992). Domain-IV is not so much complicated in comparison to domains II and III and include several loops and stems (Honda et al., 1999, Lemon and Honda, 1997). NMR and numerous electron microscopy studies have provided comprehensive structural data (BEALES et al., 2001, Spahn et al., 2001) on the IRES main domains (Lukavsky et al., 2000). From a minute central domain that contain junctions IIIe-IIIf and stem loops, domains IIIa-IIIc and II extends in opposed directions (Spahn et al., 2001). The hairpin loop of the minute subdomain IIIe constitute a new tetra-loop fold with three uncovered Watson-Crick appearance that may play important role in ribosome 40S attachment (Lukavsky et al., 2000). The IIId sub domain stem constitute an E loop motif similar to those noted in ribosomal RNA of eukaryotic and prokaryotic cells, and hairpin loop with six nucleotide comprising an S turn motif (KLINCK et al., 2000, Lukavsky et al., 2000). Hairpin loops sequences of the IIIe and IIId sub domains are preserved in total HCV isolates and involved in initiation of translation.

A pseudo-knot an extremely preserved region constituted in the bottom of III domain, plays important role in IRES action (Wang et al., 1995). For the ribosome 40S subunit pseudoknot is the region of the attachment site (Kolupaeva et al., 2000). In II domain other tertiary structural element acknowledged by RNA-RNA cross linking, may play role in ribosome attachment (Lyons et al., 2001). Domain IV is made up of a minute stem-loop in which AUG is the starting codon which is positioned inside the single stranded loop part (Honda et al., 1996). Stem loop IV is not mandatory for ribosomes internal entry. In reality, the constancy of this stem loop structure is negatively associated with the viral RNA translation (Honda et al., 1996).

2.4.2 3'UTR region of HCV genome

The 3'UTR of HCV lengthen about 200-235 nt, which comprised of 3 different segments, in the direction of 5' to 3', a variable region poly(U/UC) sequence and an extremely preserved 98

nt X part (Blight and Rice, 1997, Kolykhalov et al., 1996, Tanaka et al., 1996, Yamada et al., 1996). Without delay the termination codon of the HCV poly protein is followed by the variable region, and is variable lengthwise (27 to 70 nt in range) and in structure among various genotypes. Still, among viral strains of the same genotype it is extremely preserved (Kolykhalov et al., 1996, Yanagi et al., 1997, Yanagi et al., 1998).

Two possible stem loop structures have been identified through computer analysis in the variable segments, of which the 1st stem loop lengthen into the 3' end of the NS5B coding sequence (Han and Houghton, 1992, Kolykhalov et al., 1996). The poly(U/UC) tract comprises of a poly(U) chain and a C(U)n-repeat region (referred to as the transitional segment) and varies to a great extent in length and somewhat in sequence between various viral isolates (Tanaka et al., 1996). Numerous preserved A residues are present in the transitional regions of genotypes 2a, 3a, and 3b, which are absent in genotypes 2b and 1b (Tanaka et al., 1996, Yanagi et al., 1999). Among flaviviruses, the polypyrimidine tract availability inside the 3'UTR is distinctive to HCV (Simons et al., 1995). Replication capacity of HCV RNA has been associated to the length of this region (Friebe and Bartenschlager, 2002, Kolykhalov et al., 1997, Yanagi et al., 1999, Yi and Lemon, 2003). The region-X constitute 3 constant stem loop structures that are extremely preserved throughout all genotypes (Blight and Rice, 1997, Ito and Lai, 1997, Kolykhalov et al., 1996) (Fig 2.2).

Enzyme probing and certain chemicals have confirmed the availability of SL1 and SL3, which is the structure of the X-region reported by recent studies, but suggested that inspite of one and may further form a imaginary pseudoknot, the segment between the two stem-loops folds into two hairpins (Dutkiewicz and Ciesiołka, 2005). In comparison to this, the complementary sequence of the X region form a 3-stem loop structure in this region (Dutkiewicz and Ciesiołka, 2005). In the 3'UTR poly(A) sequence is absent. Instead, the sequence of 3'UTR, specifically the region-X, play important role in the translation regulation, greatly in the similar fashion as the sequence of poly(A) in the in mRNAs of other RNA viruses. Conceivably, these sequences are involved in the replication, stabilization and also packaging of viral RNA.

Consequently the stem loop creation in the X-region, the HCV genome is estimated to finish with a double-stranded stem. The assessment of the 3'-terminal sequences of HCV genome in sera of infected subjects demonstrated that the largest part of HCV RNAs contain identical 3'

ends with no additional sequence downstream of the X foot end (Tanaka et al., 1996). On the other hand, one specific cDNA genetic copy extracted from a subject serum contain 2 extra nt (UU), hence creating a single-stranded tail (Yamada et al., 1996). For the commencement of RNA replication the structure of 3'-end will have certain implications.

2.5 HCV Replication

The replication process of the RNA of hepatitis C virus has been demonstrated in the hepatocytes of human or in chimpanzees (Frentzen et al., 2015). The virus also replicates in peripheral blood mononuclear cells (PBMCs) and practically infects B and T-cell lines (Tariq et al., 2012). HCV replication rate can be comparatively elevated in the range of 10^{10} - 10^{12} virions each day, and projected half life is about 2-3 hours (Chen and Morgan, 2006). Replication cycle sketch of HCV in liver cells is demonstrated in (Fig 2.3).

2.5.1 Virus attachment to the host receptor cells

For cell attachment, HCV use encoded viral envelope proteins, considered as very initial step of viral infection (Jiang et al., 2012). The Hypervariable Region (HVR1) positioned inside the envelope of E2 glycoprotein in connection with different lipo-proteins play important role in attachment of the virus (Urbaczek et al., 2015). The primary proteins of cell surface which are involved in attachment to the viral envelope glycoproteins E1 and E2 and start binding and cell entry are Heparan Sulfate Proteoglycans (HSPGs), Low Density Lipoprotein receptor (LDLr), CD81, Claudin-1 (CLDN1), Scavenger Receptor Class B type 1 (SRB1) and Occludin (OCLN (Ujino et al., 2016).

2.5.2 Entry of the Virus

It is presumed that receptor mediated endocytosis is involved in the entry of HCV into hepatocytes cells and ensuing fusion among the virus and membranes of the cell (Jiang et al., 2012). CD_{81} receptor cells positioned on the surface of hepatocytes cells play important role in attachment to E2 envelope protein, originate a conformed modification in the E1 or E2 envelope proteins, thus assist the pH reliant union of the viral elements with cells of the host and successive clathrin mediated endocytosis (Ujino et al., 2016).

2.5.3 Translation of Viral RNA

After internalization of virus by the host hepatocytes, the positive strand HCV genome undergoes a process called cap-dependent IRES mediated translation (Lupberger et al., 2015). The positioned IRES inside the 5'UTR segment directs the attachment of ribosomes to RNA of HCV and also starts translation through attachment in near end to the (AUG) start codon of large poly-protein with minute or no scanning. Rough Endoplasmic Reticulum (RER) has a vital role in HCV polypeptide processing. At the RER membrane, the replicase compound is accumulated, which leads to the formation of a complementary negative-sense RNA intermediate, which is later on, used as a amplified segment of RNA for the manufacturing of fresh (+) sense genome of RNA (Kallio et al., 2013, Moradpour and Penin, 2013).

2.5.4 Viral poly-protein processing

Proteases of both the host cell and virus cleave the poly protein precursor into total of ten structural and non structural proteins which form full grown hepatitis C virus (Hundt et al., 2013). At the junctions, C-E1, E1-E2, E2-p7, p7-NS2, ER signal peptidases chop up the Core-NS2 segment (Vieyres et al., 2014), while HCV non structural proteins manufacturing is completed through NS2/NS3 as well as NS3/NS4 viral proteases which cleave at junctions of NS2-NS3, NS3-4A, NS4A-B, NS5A-B as well as NS4B-5A. Apart from virus proteins, a lot of cellular aspects play role in the replication of viral RNA such as Cyclophilin, which changes RNA attachment ability of NS5B polymerase as well as interact with NS5A. With ongoing clinical development Cyclophilin inhibitors have anti-HCV effect (Germain et al., 2014). A supplementary vital protein of the host cell needed for the replication of virus is Phospha-tidyl-inositol 4-Kinase III α (PI4KIII α), which is a lipid kinase and is employed through NS5A to manufacture and integrate the membranous complex of viral replication (Reghellin et al., 2014).

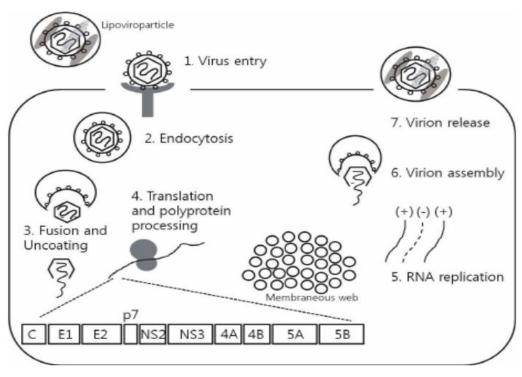


Figure 2.3: HCV replication cycle

2.5.5 Assembly and release of the Virus

At the lipid droplets surface, fresh transcribed viral RNA is accumulated at a site where ER membrane is linked, most likely through contact among NS5A and Core protein (Zayas et al., 2016). Nucleocapsid structure and encapsidation consequently results when the RNA of virus is permitted to relate with (Core) protein (Suzuki, 2012). Assembly of the new viruses carries on by unknown processes in which E1/E2 envelope glycoproteins are added to the nucleocapsid. Interaction between p7-NS2 and NS3-4A is necessary to recruit C protein from lipid droplets into sites of virus assembly (Guo et al., 2015). In the manufacturing process of lipoprotein of HCV elements and their release out of the cells, the secretion pathway of very-low-density lipoprotein are involved (Jammart et al., 2013). During egress, viral particles depend on p7 to neutralize acidic compartments within the secretory pathway (Dubuisson and Cosset, 2014).

Molecular Characterization of HCV Genotypes and Response rates of various Anti-viral Therapies among Patients with HCV Infection in Pakistan

2.6 Pathogenesis of HCV

HCV is a major reason of acute as well as chronic hepatitis (El-Shamy and Hotta, 2014, Ozaras and Tahan, 2009). Mostly hepatitis C is considered an unvoiced killer disease where the acute stage is considered to be related with jaundice but most of the time the infection is asymptomatic (Kamal, 2008). The acute phase converts to chronic phase resulting in rigorous appearance like cirrhosis of liver and HCC (Chung and Baumert, 2014, McCombs et al., 2014). Summary of innate evolutionary history of the infection of hepatitis C virus is given below (Fig 2.4).

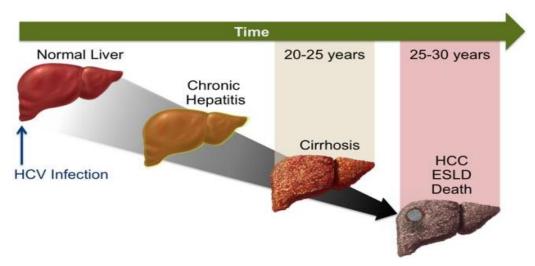


Figure 2.4: HCV infection innate history

2.6.1 Acute HCV infection

In general HCV acute infection is less severe as compared to chronic HCV infection and 15-25% chance is there of curing infection which is instinctively indicated by HCV aviremia (Hajarizadeh et al., 2013). In acute phase of infection (up to 24 weeks), the subjects generate general symptoms like loss of appetite, malaise, jaundice, anorexia, fatigue and fever. Yet some times HCV acute infection typically progresses to chronic infection and about 60 to 85% of the subjects extend to chronic hepatitis (Tsertsvadze et al., 2016).

2.6.2 Chronic HCV infection

Infection lasting for more than 24 weeks is designated as chronic HCV infection. The infection relies on several viral as well as host factors including age of the subject, gender, ethnicity, primary sickness, genotype of virus and significantly the effectiveness of the immune

response of infected subject. HCV chronic infection is commonly without symptoms, slowly and gradually developing infection distinguished by constant liver inflammation with fibrosis which finally leads to the advancement of cirrhosis in nearly 10–20% subjects in duration of 2 to 3 decades. In general, subjects with HCV related cirrhosis have a 3–6% yearly risks of hepatic decompensation and 1–7% yearly risk of hepatocellular carcinoma (Hoshida et al., 2014). The death risk in hepatic decompensation is about 15-20% in the following years (Westbrook and Dusheiko, 2014). Different complications are related with Liver cirrhosis which includes hepatocellular carcinoma, varices bleeding and ascites. Other cofactors like alcohol use, fatness and HIV/AIDS are significant features in the development of liver fibrosis.

2.7 Global prevalence of HCV

HCV is a blood born pathogen and its prevalence varies across the globe (Pybus et al., 2009). The current situation of disease burden clearly indicates the rise in its prevalence which has been documented above 3% during the last 15 years, correlating to it the infections of about 200 million around the globe. However in developed countries the incidence rate has fallen down (Messina et al., 2015). A study carried out in 2014 demonstrated that generally, 31 nations are accountable for above 80% of the total HCV infections which includes Egypt, Pakistan, China, , Russia , India, and Nigeria (Gower et al., 2014). In a few developed countries of western Europe and in Australia, the load of the disease is comparable to that in the US, at less than 2% (Mohd Hanafiah et al., 2013, Kretzer et al., 2014). Comparatively elevated infection rates (\geq 3%) have been documented from most of the African countries, East regions of Europe, Latin America, South Asia and Middle East (114). So far Egypt stands first in hepatitis C infections all around world (\geq 10%) (Averhoff et al., 2012, Fadlalla et al., 2015).

2.7.1 HCV Prevalence in Pakistan

HCV prevalence significantly fluctuates in various locations of the same state and even inside different individuals of the same population (Shakeri et al., 2013). Hepatitis C infection affects about 18 million population of Pakistan and has an average occurrence rate of 4.7-6% in different regions of the country (Afridi et al., 2014, Khan et al., 2013). The infection rate has been reported to vary in different provinces with documented frequency of about 7% in Punjab

province, 5% in Sindh province, 1.7% in Baluchistan province, and almost 1.1% in KP province (Umar and Bilal, 2012).). However the prevalence rates of hep C virus might be more than the documented frequencies in different provinces. For instance in various cities of Punjab which is the biggest province of Pakistan in terms of population, the prevalence rate of HCV infection was in the range of 317/995(31.85%) in Lahore, Faisalabad 70/995(7.03%), Gujranwala 129/995(12.96%), Gujrat 106/995(10.65%), Sialkot 94/995(9.44%), Sargodha 60/995(6.03%), Mandibaha-ud-din 135/995(13.56%), Jhang 86/995(8.64%) has been documented (Afridi et al., 2014). Similarly studies from the Sindh, KPK and Baluchistan provinces have reported HCV prevalence in the range of 3-5%, 3-9% and 1.5-2.0% respectively (Ahmad et al., 2012, Khan et al., 2011a, Nawaz et al., 2015).

2.8 Classification of HCV genotypes

The heterogeneity between HCV genotypes is 31-33% (Timm and Roggendorf, 2007). Further the genotypes of HCV are classified into various distinctive subtypes with 20-25% nucleotide variation from each other (Table 2.2). Taxonomic classification and identification of novel genotypes as well as subtypes of hepatitis C virus is completed either by sequences analysis of phylogenetic information or through pairwise sequence match (Simmonds et al., 1996). Long sequences are relatively more useful for classification; generally there is possibility to classify the genotypes of HCV through sequence matching of relatively small sub-genomic segments (Marascio et al., 2014). Phylogenetic analysis of amplified RNA sequences in genome segments encoding the 5'UTR, Core as well as NS5B which are regularly used to classify the genotypes as well subtypes of hepatitis C (Saludes et al., 2014, Li and Lo, 2015). The Core along with NS5B of HCV have enough genetic heterogeneity and reflect the whole genome-based phylogeny (Simmonds et al., 1993).

Genetic heterogeneity among different HCV isolates	31-33%
Closely related isolates within each of the major genotypes	20-25%
Complex of genetic variants within	1-5%

Table 2.2: Terms used in studies associated to HCV genomic heterogeneity on the basis of whole HCV genome sequences.

2.9 HCV Genotypes Distribution

2.9.1 Global HCV genotypes distribution

HCV shows a great deal of genetic diversity in unusual fashion (Echeverría et al., 2015) its genotypes prevalence varies in different geographical locations across the globe (Altuglu et al., 2008). It has the capability to challenge the innovation of both the pan genotypic therapies as well as HCV vaccines a diagnostic strategies (Messina et al., 2015). In recent times, the HCV genotypes and subtypes are useful to direct the type and duration of therapy prescribed (Myers et al., 2015). On the basis of whole genome sequence, 7 major HCV genotypes have been identified through phylogenetic and sequence analysis (Smith et al., 2014). All HCV genotypes are further classified into 67 affirmed and 20 temporary subtypes, which vary in their genetic composition (Messina et al., 2015). Genotypes 1, 2 and 3 have global distribution (Rasheed et al., 2014) with genotype 1 found abundantly, followed by genotypes 3 and then 2 respectively (Li and Lo, 2015).

HCV genotype 1a the model type used in the improvement of primary diagnostic tools common in Europe as well as US (Kamili et al., 2012). Similarly HCV 1b is found in the US, Japan and European countries (Njouom et al., 2012). HCV 2b and 2a are commonly reported in Japan and Northern America, while HCV 2c genotype is generally prevalent in Northern parts of Italy (Ali et al., 2011c). HCV genotype 3a, is frequently found in South-east Asia, the India subcontinent and Indonesia (Wasitthankasem et al., 2015). Genotype 4 is reported to be prevalent

in the Middle East and Northern parts of Africa (Thong et al., 2014), whereas genotypes 5 and 6 are commonly found in South Africa as well as Hong Kong respectively (Al Naamani et al., 2013). So far, genotype 7 has been reported in Canada only (Murphy et al., 2015).

2.9.2 HCV genotypes distribution in Pakistan

A systemic review on geographical distribution of HCV genotypes and subtypes in four provinces of Pakistan revealed that majority of HCV infections in patients attributed largely to HCV genotype 3, with an overall 68.94% were prevalence of in Punjab, 76.88% in Sindh, 60.71% in Balochistan and 58% in KP. In a small scale study conducted in 1997 genotype 3 was identified as the most common strain (87%) in HCV associated chronic liver disease in Pakistan followed by genotype 1 (9%) and genotype 2 infections (Ali et al., 2011c). In 2004 similar results were in which genotype 3a alone contributed to at least 75-90% of reported а all isolates (Hamid et al., 2004). Between 2006-2007 two studies identified HCV genotype 3a as the 81% abundant genotype affecting 71% and of Bahawalpur and Faisalabad most poulation respectively, followed by type 1 infections ranging 9.5-10% as reported earlier (Waheed et al., 2009). In 2008 a study conducted in Karachi reported genotype 3a in 51% females followed by high (24%)of of young healthy proportion mixed 3a/3b infection while 3b type 1 infections were present in only 4% 3% and and of studied subjects (Ali et al., 2010). Almost similar results were reported from Balochistan province in 2009 by Afridi et al., with HCV genotype 3a present in 50% of HCV isolates followed by type 3b and type 1 infections (Afridi et al., 2014).

A comprehensive research study conducted in 2008 indicated that in Pakistan, the prevalence of various HCV genotypes is as follows; genotype 3a (49.7%) followed by 3b (17.6%), 1(8.2%), 2a (7.5%) and 1b (3.0%) (Idrees et al., 2008). A study was carried out in 2013 to estimate the burden of HCV genotypes in Punjab, which showed that HCV genotype 3a (88%) was found in abundance followed by 1a (3.5%), 3b (3.0%), 1b (1.0%), 2a (1.0%), 1a1b (0.3%), 3a3b (3.1%), and 3a1b (0.2%). There is slight variation among HCV genotypes distribution pattern in various cities of the province (Aziz et al., 2013). A study conducted by Aziz et al., reported that HCV genotype 3 (94%) was the most prevalent in Rawalpindi division, with frequency rate of subtype 3a (89%) followed by 3a3b (3.5%), and 3b (0.6%). HCV genotype 1 (5.6%) includes the subtypes 1b (1.5%), 1a (3.5%) and 1a1b (0.6%). 3a1b was found as (0.3%) (Aziz et al., 2013). In the same study, the distribution pattern of HCV genotypes in Sargodha division was reported as 93.0% HCV genotype 3a, while (n=6, 4.0%) had

genotype 1a and 3a3b was noted in four (2.7%) subjects (Waqar et al., 2014). Only HCV genotype 3a was found in Gujranwala Division; no other genotype was detected in the mentioned division (Aziz et al., 2013). Two diverse research studies from Punjab reported that HCV 3a was affecting (88.1%) and (71%) of chronically infected subjects followed by 3b, 1a and 1b infections (Aziz et al., 2013, Marwaha and Sachdev, 2014). So far no data is available for review in Azad Kashmir and Islamabad regarding HCV genotypes distribution.

2010 In among the typeable samples from Peshawar and other districts of KP, HCV 3a was the prevalent type (72.22%) followed 3b and (19.44%)by а relatively higher percentage of untypeable samples among Peshawar population (Ali et al., 2011a). Among HCV infected population of Hazara division of Pakistan Ali et al., in 2011 showed 54.42% of genotype 3a followed by an equal proportion 8.19% of genotype 3b HCV and mixed genotypic infections, while genotype 1a was present in 6.8%, 1b in 4.6% and 2a in 1.31% of patients (Ali et al., 2011a). Another study in 2011 in hemodialysis patients of Peshawar reported a high rate of HCV 3a (42.85%) and 3b (23.21%) genotypes as compared to other types (Safi et al., 2012). In two separate studies from district Swat of KP predominent genotype province genotype 3a was the (45.5%)followed by a higher percentage (16%) of mixed genotypic infection (Mahmood et al., 2011).

A small level study conducted in 2012 (Khan et al., 2014b) demonstrated that HCV genotype 3a affecting about (43%) of chronically infected subjects in KPK in which genotype 3b (22.32%), 1a (12.50%), 1b (8.92%), 2a (9.82%) and 2b (1.78%) were found respectively (Afridi et al., 2013). In 2013 a study carried out in district Mardan documented that HCV genotype was found with the highest frequency of 3a was (90%) followed by 1a,3b and genotype 4 which was rarely found in Pakistan (Afridi et al., 2013). In 2014 a study was carried out by (Khan et al., 2014a) in which 537 isolates were included from DI Khan and district Peshawar. This study reported that the prevalence rate of HCV 3a was (66.11%) followed by 2a (7.45%), 3b (2.61%) and genotype 2b (0.93%), 1b (0.92%) and 1a (0.90%) and Untypable HCV genotypes (18.81%) (Ali et al., 2014).

2.10 HCV diagnosis

There are two general categories for HCV diagnostic tests. 1) Serology assay which detects antibody to HCV (anti-HCV); and 2) Molecular assay which completely characterize the RNA genome of HCV infected subjects (Saludes et al., 2014). Serological assays have further

subdivided into screening tests for anti-HCV like enzyme immunoassay (EIA) (Li and Lo, 2015), and supplemental tests like recombinant immunoblot assay (RIBA). So far 3 generations of anti-HCV have been introduced and each generation has improved the sensitivity of anti-HCV detection. Supplemental anti-HCV tests are developed to fix the problem of false-positive testing through EIA, and are properly used in low-prevalence settings in which false-positive anti-HCV tests still exists as a problem. EIA-3 and RIBA-3 the third-generation anti-HCV tests comprises of antigens from the HCV core, NS-3, NS-4 and NS-5 genes (Batool et al., 2009). PCR is used for the detection of HCV RNA in chronically infected HCV subjects and is useful for the confirmation of diagnosis and monitoring the response of anti viral therapy. Currently optimal HCV PCR assays have sensitivity of not more than 100 copies of HCV RNA/ml of serum or plasma. Standard and proficient testing of diagnostic laboratories performing HCV PCR, still have significant issues in coming future. There are two major techniques for the measurement of HCV RNA and viral copies (Liver, 2014). The most sensitive technique for the estimation of HCV RNA level is Quantitative PCR (Ghany et al., 2011, Chevaliez et al., 2014), on other hand branched-chain DNA test is considered to be the most accurate technique (Saludes et al., 2014). However these techniques have some limitations which are insufficient dynamic range and high variability of PCR-based assays, and low sensitivity of the branched-chain DNA test. The classification of HCV into prominent genotypes relied upon the development of Molecular tests (Li and Lo, 2015, Pawlotsky et al., 1997); For future research the clinical importance of HCV genotypes determination remains an important subject to discuss (Gretch et al., 1997).

Currently commercially available (Murex serotyping 1-6 HC 02) is generally used for detection of HCV serotyping (Gault et al., 2003). 5'UTR, Core, E1 or the NS5B parts of the genome sequencing and subsequent phylogenetic analysis are the reference standard techniques for the detection of HCV genotypes (Fattovich et al., 2001). So far in reality it is not easy to undertake large level direct sequencing as far as the complication of the method is thought. Few limited research laboratories have updated equipments to undertake these procedure in daily routine, inspite of the introduction of automated sequencing methods without the involvement of radioactive elements (Qu et al., 1994). Substituted techniques that recommend rapid and reasonable genotyping primarily depends on extraction of viral RNA from clinical isolates, followed by hybridization with type specific probes (Okamoto et al., 1992) or amplification of specific primers with related genotype (Christdas et al., 2013).

Or through PCR products amplification with specific restriction enzymes able to identify the type specific cleaved up sites (Widell et al., 1994).

2.11 Evolution of antiviral therapy against Hepatitis C

The main objective for the treatment of hepatitis C is to diminish the incidence of endstage of liver disease along with its complexities, which are decompensated cirrhosis, transplantation of liver as well as hepatocellular carcinoma. Therapy achievement is estimated through SVR (Singal et al., 2010). For hepatitis C infection standard of care (SOC) was IFN based therapy for last 20 years. IFN- α has effective anti-viral action due to its ability to stimulate ISGs or IFN stimulated genes that encode proteins which restrain different phases of the virus replication (Takaoka and Yanai, 2006). Primarily, conventional IFN single therapy was used for the treatment of chronic hep C which responded very poorly. Adding together guanosine analog (RBV) to IFN results a bit progression in SVR, although the progression was relatively reasonable specifically in 1 and 4 HCV genotypes. IFN molecule pegylation leads to amendment in IFN- α -2 pharmacokinetic profile. In comparison to non pegylated IFN- α both peg-IFN- α -2a as well as peg-IFN- α -2b have less distribution, slower absorption and lower removal rate.

The sustained absorption of PEG-IFN- α permitted longer time of viral hang-up with one time dose in a week. Pegylated IFN and RBV therapy relatively achieved better SVR-24. With pegylated IFN- α -2 and RBV combination therapy, a response rate is between 70-80% against genotypes 3 and 2. IFN-based general adverse side effects are fatigue, anxiety, flu-like symptoms, skin rash with gastrointestinal indications like nausea as well as diarrhea.

Frequent RBV use results in hemolytic anemia. Some subjects used PEG-IFN and RBV may develop cardiac arrhythmias or unpleasant effects of rigorous neuro-psychiatric such as depression as well as suicidal tendencies. The different adverse events are the lengthy duration of therapy as well as the need to insert IFN less compliance and treatment adherence. These aspects have motivated the urgent need to innovate novel treatments that are more useful and relatively safer. The DAAs innovation acknowledged the emergence of a novel era of HCV treatment which became fact.

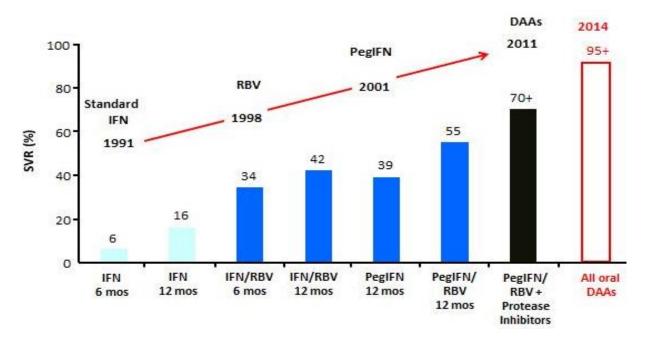


Figure: 2.5 Evolution of HCV Therapies

2.12 Direct-acting antiviral agents (DAAs)

The innovation of DAAs has brought a revolution in HCV drug discovery. DAAs were designed to achieve the better rates of SVR, minimize severe effects and advance adherence to combination therapy in HCV infected subjects. Prior standard of care (SOC) DAAs were primarily launched as add-ons comprising of peg-IFN- α plus RBV. Lately, a step forward in the therapy of HCV has been achieved with the introduction of IFN-free all-oral DAAs, with achieving rates of SVR more than 90% after 3 months of therapy against genotype 1. DAAs targets particular phases inside the life cycle of HCV and upset the replication of virus, an effort to terminate the cycle before its finish (Pockros, 2010). Cell attachment and the insertion of HCV RNA via liver cells surface receptors is the primary step in the virus life cycle.

Later on a single poly-protein of 3010 amino acids was formed due to the translation of HCV RNA which is later on consequently cleaved up by the enzyme protease. It is afterward categorized into 4 "S" proteins (Core, E1, E2, and P7) and NS proteins (NS2-3 along with NS3-4A proteases, NS3 helicase as well as NS₅B RdRp). All of these mentioned enzymes are necessary for viral replication and are probable drug discovery targets (Kim and Chang, 2013, Bartenschlager et al., 2011, Moradpour et al., 2007).

Molecular Characterization of HCV Genotypes and Response rates of various Anti-viral Therapies among Patients with HCV Infection in Pakistan

2.12.1 HCV Goals and DAAs treatment endpoints

The main purpose of combination therapy is to root out HCV infection and to prevent hepatic cirrhosis, HCC, and other adverse complications. The end result of therapy is eradicate HCV RNA from the blood of infected subjects through a sensitive assay.

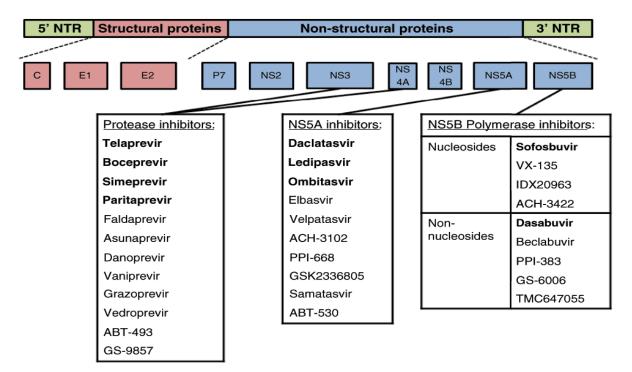


Figure 2.6: Targets of Direct Acting Antiviral therapies

2.13 DAAs Classes

There are four classes of DAAs, which are acknowledged though therapeutic target and their action mechanism. Following inhibitors included in DAAs are.

- (1) NS₅B nucleotide inhibitors (NI)
- (2) NS₅B no nucleoside inhibitors (NNI)
- (3) NS₅A replication complex inhibitors and
- (4) $NS_{3/4}A$ protease inhibitors (PI) (Fig 2.7).

Some of the review relevant classes are discussed as follows.

Characteristic	Protease Inhibitor	Protease Inhibitor**	NS5A Inhibitor	Nuc Polymerase Inhibitor	Non-Nuc Polymerase Inhibitor
Resistance profile	•	•	•	•	•
Pangenotypic efficacy	•	•	•	•	•
Antiviral potency	•	•	•	٠	•
Adverse events	•	•	•	•	•
Go First generation. **S	od profile	Average protection	ofile 🛛 🔴 l	_east favourable p	rofile

Figure 2.7: Pattern of Resistance in Various DAAs

2.13.1 NS5B (NPIs)/ Nucleoside polymerase inhibitors

NS5B is an RdRp which play important role in post-translational mechanism of HCV replication. Analogs of the natural substrates NPIs attaches to the active site of NS5B and terminate viral replication. As the NS5B part is extremely preserved throughout all the HCV genotypes, NPIs are considered as pan genotypic. NPIs reveal high anti-viral activities in all genotype and produce an elevated genetic barrier against resistance. Hence, NPIs are involved in a number of efficient oral combination therapies. As per their specificity and mode of action polymerase inhibitors are classified into NPIs and NNPIs. On the basis of specificity both of these classes usually vary from each other. The attachment of nucleoside inhibitors (NIs) to the catalytic site of RNA polymerase results in chain termination. Non nucleoside inhibitors attach to a bit preserved site resulting a conformational modification that disturb the position of residues attaching RNA, resulting in inhibition of polymerization (Soriano et al., 2013, Marascio et al., 2014).

a. Sofosbuvir (sovaldi)

Sofosbuvir (SOFO) is a nucleoside analog inhibitor of HCV NS5B polymerase. The sofosbuvir triphosphate structure mimics the natural cellular uridine nucleotide and is inserted by

the HCV RNA polymerase into the long RNA primer strand, results in the termination of viral chain. As a pro drug sofosbuvir is quickly changed after oral ingestion to GS-331007 which is utilized by liver cells. The GS-331007 is changed to its pharmacologically active uridine analog 5'-triphosphate form (GS-461203) through cellular kinases that is inserted by the HCV RNA polymerase into the long RNA primer strand, results in the termination of viral chain. SOFO is a strong pan genotypic NS₅B (PIs) with a high barrier to genetic resistance. It can be used as (400 mg) tablet taken single daily without or with meal. The innovation of SOFO has been a step forward in the treatment of HCV. At present, SOFO acts as backbone of numerous INF-free regimes for chronic hepatitis treatment due to different HCV genotypes (Rockstroh et al., 2015, Soriano et al., 2013, Bhatia et al., 2014).

b. Efficacy of SOFO plus Peg-IFN and RBV

The ELECTRON as well as ATOMIC trials (Arms studies 1-8) (Kowdley et al., 2013, Gane et al., 2013) developed the efficacy of a 12 weeks duration of SOFO and peg-IFN plus RBV for the treatment of naive subjects with HCV genotype-1 with SVR rates ranging between 87 and 100%. In genotypes 3, the SVR 12 rates were 71% with the 16-week SOF plus RBV regimen, 84% with 24 weeks of SOFO plus RBV, and 93% with 12 weeks of SOF plus RBV with PEG-IFN. The subjects infected with genotype 2 infections, the SVR 12 rates were 87% with the 16-week SOF plus RBV regimen, 100% with 24 weeks of SOF plus RBV, and 94% with 12 weeks of SOF plus RBV plus PEG-IFN (Foster et al., 2015).

2.13.2 NS5A inhibitors

The protein NS5A is very important for HCV viral replication and assembly. At the initial phase of assembly, NS5A inhibitors block viral production, so that no nucleocapsid protein or viral RNA is released (Gao et al., 2010). Therefore, agents that stop NS5B activity (PI) inhibit virus's RdRp (Gao et al., 2010). To induce the conformational changes that down regulates the activity of RdRp's, (NIs) attach to the active site of RdRp's, whereas the (NNIs) attach to the outer surface of the enzyme active site. Because of the potency differences and proper mechanistic, the NIs have wide effectiveness for multiple genotypes of HCV in comparison to the NNIs that have less chances of selection for resistant strains (Schinazi et al.,

2014). With NS5B, a host protein cyclo-philin interacts and seems to advance the attachment ability of HCV proteins. The interaction of NS5B with host protein (Cyclophilin) appears to advance the HCV protein's ability of binding.

a. Daclatasvir (Daklinza)

Daclatasvir (DCV) is first-in-class inhibitor of HCV NS viral protein (NS5A) or 5A a phospho-protein that play important role in the replication of HCV. To slow down the replication complex (NS5A) by DCV, the precise mechanism is not so clear, but it is confirmed that DCV stops viral RNA replication and virion assembly. The phosphorylation of NS4A may also be stop through this, and consequently the generation and commencing of the HCV replication complex. On the basis of in vitro information, DCV has revealed its activity against 1 to 6 HCV genotypes, with EC_{50} values from pico-molar to low nano-molar against HCV wild type genotype (Gao et al., 2016). DCV with SOFO and with RBV demonstrates high efficacy in all oral pan genotypic regimes. As per the findings of the ALLY-3 and AI444040 trials (Sulkowski et al., 2014, Nelson et al., 2015), DCV with SOFO for 12-week regimen against genotype 1 or 3 infection with chronic HCV non cirrhotic subjects resulted in elevated rates of SVR-12, irrespective of former treatment experience.

The elevated rates of SVR-12 was confirmed in the trial ALLY-3 (Nelson et al., 2015) with a 12 or 16 week regimen of DCV with SOFO and RBV for genotype 3 infections. In the ALLY-1 trial-A DCV with SOFO-based regimen confirmed efficacy against genotype 1, 3, or 4 infected subjects with developed cirrhosis or post transplant reappearance (Poordad et al., 2016), and in co-infected subjects with 1, 3, or 4 HCV genotype in ALLY-2 and HIV-1 trials (Wyles et al., 2015). DCV with SOFO or with RBV was commonly well tolerated, however nausea, headache fatigue and diarrhea were the severe side effects found in a few subjects treated with DCV (Nelson et al., 2015, Wyles et al., 2015). DCV and SOFO combination therapy can strongly originate serious bradycardia when co-administered with amiodarone. As DCV is a substrate of CYP3A, and it have contraindication effects when utilized with drugs that are well built inducers of CYP3A, containig rifampin, phenytoin and carbamazepine (Liver, 2014). Clinical trials information demonstrated resistance related change in gene of NS5A (Lontok et al., 2015). Hence, the IDSA/AASLD HCV guidelines suggested testing for these replacement

when NS5A inhibitors were un successful (Panel et al., 2015). The resistance appearance of NS5A may also be effected through basic NS5A polymorphisms (Panel et al., 2015).

DCV plus SOFO with RBV is a significant choice to be used for treatment-experienced or treatment-naïve subjects with 1, 3, or 4 chronic HCV genotype infections, including subjects with highly developed diseases of liver, post transplant reappearance and HIV-1 co-infection. DCV and SOFO without RBV is the most useful oral choice for HCV infected subject with genotype 3. Testing for the presence of NS5A polymorphisms is suggested at basic level for subjects with HCV genotype 1a earlier to the commencement of treatment with in subjects with genotype 1a and also cirrhosis earlier to SOFO with DCV treatment.

2.13.3 Protease inhibitors (PIs) NS3/4A

PI stop the action of NS3/4A serine protease, which is an enzyme that prevents TRIFmediated Toll like receptor signaling and Cardif-mediated retinoic acid–inducible gene 1 (RIG-1) signaling resulting in impaired stimulation of IFN as well as jamming virus eradication (Rupp and Bartenschlager, 2014, Chang et al., 2012).

a. PIs 1st generation

Telaprevir and Boceprevir were the first DAAs for HCV treatment which are acknowledged as 1st generation PIs. For the treatment of HCV genotype 1, Boceprevir or Telaprevir was utilized in combination with peg-IFN and RBV (Chang et al., 2012, Matthews and Lancaster, 2012). Even though boceprevir or telaprevir regimenimproved the rates of SVR; the clinical effectiveness of the triple regimen was restricted by narrow specificity of genotype, small barrier to resistance as well as drug to drug interactions. This regimen develop severe side effects like rashes and mild to rigorous anemia to a limit that might necessitate to decrease the dose of RBV. The tolerability and subject's observance to the triple combination regimenwith TPV/BOC is a difficult task to achieve as the two DAAs should be administered with food thrice daily. Triple combination therapy has less efficiency with earlier peg-IFN/ RBV double therapy, no responders.

On the basis of economic point of view, the triple combination therapy spectacularly raised the expenses of HCV treatment which were formerly affordable. Therefore, the clinical

significance of these therapies reduced considerably with the innovation of subsequently generated protease inhibitors drugs (PIs). HCV protease inhibitor drugs (PIs) include asunaprevir, simeprevir, faldaprevir, aniprevir and danoprevir (Asselah and Marcellin, 2014, Clark et al., 2013). Olysio or Simeprevir is an NS3/4A protease inhibitor drug (PI) for HCV. New protease inhibitors drugs (PIs) belonging to the 2nd generation e.g grazoprevir a macrocyclic compounds, offer a lot of payback over previous generation of protease inhibitor drug , including smaller quantity drug-drug interactions, enhanced dosing profile and with less frequent severity (Keating, 2016). All the mentioned combination therapy drugs are very effective against different HCV genotypes and are affordable.

Materials and Methods

3.1 Ethical Approval

This study was carried out after the approval of Bio-Ethical committee (BEC) of Quaid-i-Azam University Islamabad under an assigned protocol BEC-FBS-QAU2017-10 and by sustaining agreement with the Helsinki Declaration (Association, 2001).

3.2 Study design and Setting

It was a longitudinal study conducted at 3 different locations Quaid-i-Azam University Islamabad, COMSATS University Islamabad with the affiliation of Biotech Diagnostic laboratories, Rawalpindi. The total duration of the study was 34 months commencing from Feb 2016 to December 2018. The HCV positive samples were collected through random sampling from the study areas of different cities of Punjab, KP, Islamabad capital territory and AJK with the help of local collaborators including medical centers, BHUs, RHCs and DHQs. The flow chart below shows the general methodology adopted for the study (Fig 3.1 and 3.2).

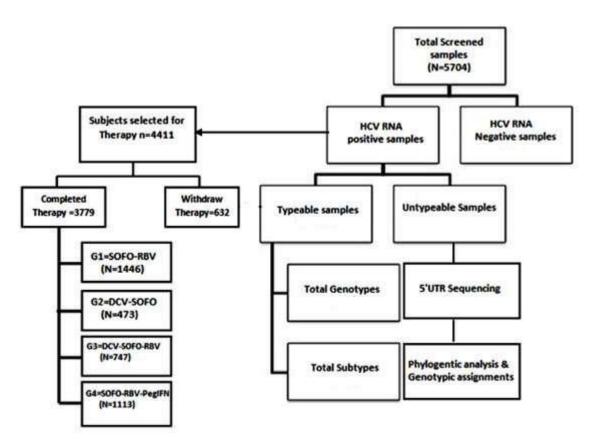


Figure 3.1: Flow chart showing methodology of the study

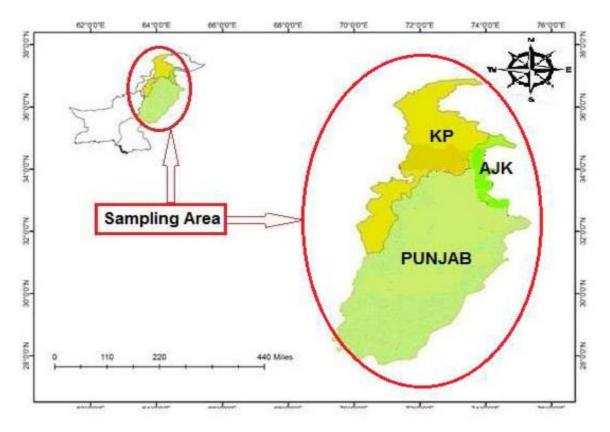


Figure: 3.2 Sampling area's for HCV

3.3 Sampling

3.3.1 Inclusion criteria

Inclusion criteria were intended to screen the irrelevant data information, not adequate to be included into the present investigation. Subjects fulfilling the following criteria were included:

- 1. Anti HCV positive subjects of different genders, ethnicity and age groups belonging to different provinces of Pakistan.
- 2. Anti HCV positive subjects of different gender, age groups and ethnic background belonging to AJK and the capital area Islamabad.
- 3. Only those participants who would willingly participate in the study.
- 4. Subjects with complete history of the disease.
- 5. Subjects with elevated LFTs and detectable HCV RNA (for response study).

3.3.2 Exclusion criteria

For the subjects' selection, the following exclusion criterion was used:

1. Subjects with HBV-HCV co-infection.

- 2. Subjects with other major co-morbidities.
- 3. Pregnant female subjects and those not willing to participate.
- 4. Immuno-compromised subjects with lower levels of platelets.
- 5. Subjects with undetectable HCV RNA.
- 6. Subjects with normal LFTs and negligible or undetectable viral load (For the treatment groups).

3.3.3 Sample Size

Blood samples of HCV infected subjects were collected from different locations in Pakistan. Slovin's sample size formula was used for the size of sample calculation.

Slovin's Formula: $n = \underline{N}$ (1+Ne²)

 $\mathbf{n} =$ sample size

N= Size of the Population

e= Error margin (to be determined by the researcher)

3.3.4 Data Collection

a. Demographics

Demographic information of the HCV infected subjects including their gender, age, exposure to probable risk factors along with their full contact addresses were recorded. Informed consent was obtained from each subject in written form and detailed information of subjects who were registered for their treatment at respective health care units were noted down on a designed questionnaire. Selection of subjects for HCV viral RNA was done on the basis of anti HCV antibodies detection, complete blood counts (CBC), Liver function test (LFTs) like increased levels of ALT, serum Albumin and Quantitative PCR.

3.3.5 Sampling Techniques

Samples were collected using a probability consecutive sampling technique. This technique of sampling is widely used in qualitative researches and is furthermore acknowledged as a total enumerative sampling in which every subject is selected who meets the criteria of inclusion until the required sample size is achieved.

3.3.6 Samples transportation and handling

Initially positive reported subjects for Anti-HCV on Immuno Chromatographic Techniques (ICT) as well as Enzyme Linked Immunosorbant assay (ELISA) were chosen from different health-care units throughout 24 different locations of Pakistan. A trained staff member was appointed to collect peripheral blood at each site. All specimens were properly collected and transported to Biotech Molecular Diagnostic Laboratories Rawalpindi. 5ml of blood was taken under aseptic conditions in a clot activator gel tube (BD Diagnostics) and serum was separated through centrifugation at 1,000 to 2,000rpm for 10 minutes in centrifuge machine (TDZ4-WSBioridge, China). Subjects were informed about the objectives of study. Oral consent and brief clinical history were also taken and recorded individually.

3.3.7 Samples Processing

All the samples were processed at Biotech Molecular Diagnostic Laboratories Rawalpindi. Serum separated in the form of supernatant liquid portion after centrifugation was transferred immediately to sterilized eppendorf tubes for storage at-80 $^{\circ}$ C (Thermo fisher Scientific, USA) until further analysis. For the confirmation of HCV active infection, a nested PCR (Qualitative) was used as mentioned in section 3.6. HCV genotypes were determined through Type-Specific genotyping-based PCR as mentioned in section 3.7.

a. Immuno-chromatography:

Commercially available rapid diagnostic kits were used for initial screening and confirmation of anti HCV antibodies in the concerned samples. Rapid Hepatitis C Virus Test of DIAGNOSTAR[®] was used for the detection of anti HCV antibodies according to the manufacturer instructions.

3.4. Extraction of HCV RNA

Blood samples for RNA extraction were taken and centrifuged at 8000 rpm for 1min. After centrifugation, the serum was added to a new 1.5 ml microfuge tube. HCV RNA extraction was done through GF-1 (Vivantis, Malaysia) Viral Nucleic Acid extraction kit, with slight modifications. A total of 16µl Proteinase K was first added to each microfuge tube. Afterwards, 7.5µl carrier RNA was added to each tube followed by the addition of 100µl Buffer VL (Lysis buffer). Serum (100µl) was added to labeled microfuge tubes containing VL-carrier RNA buffer and mixed homogeneously by pulse vortexing for 10-15sec. The tubes were then incubated at 70° C for 10min. After incubation, the tubes were centrifuged for 10sec to avoid the drops in the cap of the tubes. Absolute Ethanol (140µl) was added in tubes and vortexed for 10-15sec. The tubes were then subjected to short spin for about 10sec. The lysate was then poured to spin columns and centrifuged at 8000rpm for 1min and the liquid was discarded. 250µl of wash Buffer 1 was added to each microfuge tube and then centrifuged at 8000rpm for 1min. 300 µl of Wash Buffer II was taken in the microfuge tubes and was centrifuged at 8000rpm for 1 min. The previous collection tubes were then thrown out, and spin columns were placed in new collection tubes and were then subjected to drying by centrifugation at 12000 rpm for 2 min. The columns were then placed in freshly labeled 1.5ml microfuge tubes. The lid was opened and tube was placed at room temperature for 3-5 min. In the last step, 50 ul of eluent was added into the adsorption column and placed at room temperature at 2-5 min and centrifuged at 12000 rpm for 1 min. The solution containing the pure RNA was then collected into 1.5 ml centrifuge tube and stored at -20 °C for further processing.

3.4.1 Primers for qualitative detection and genotyping of HCV

Primers for Qualitative detection and Type-specific PCR were taken from the literature (Ohno et al., 1997, Idrees and Riazuddin, 2008) and modified according to the consensus sequences obtained after alignment of sequences of the Pakistani HCV isolates available in NCBI Genbank. The primers used in the study are given below (Table 3.1).

Primer Name	PCR Rounds	Primers for qualitative detection and sequencing	Bases
MMDS-1/C ₁	Round 1	5' CCCTGTGAGGAACTACTGTCTTCACGC3'	(27mer)
MMDS-2/C ₂	Round 1,RT(cDNA)	5' ACTCGCAAGCACCCTATCAGGCAGTAC3'	(27mer)
MMDS-2A/ C ₂	Round 1,RT(cDNA)	5' ACTCGCAAGCACCCTATCAGGCAGTAC3'	(27mer)
MMDS-2B/C ₂	Round 1,RT(cDNA)	5' ACTCGCAAGCACCCTATCAGGCAGTAC3'	(27mer)
MMDS-3/C ₃	Round 2	5' GAAAGCGTCTAGCCATGGCG3'	(20mer)
MMDS-4/C ₄	Round 2	5' CACAAGGCCTTTCGCGACC3'	(19mer)
Primers for HCV Genotyping			
G			
1 G	Round 1	5' GGGAGGTCTCGTAGACCGTGCACCATG 3'	(27mer)
2	Round 1,RT(cDNA)	5'GAGMGGKATRTACCCCATGAGRTCGGC 3'	(27mer)

 Table 3.1 Primers for Qualitative and Type-Specific PCR

G ₃	Round 1	5'AGACCGTGCACCATGAGCAC 3'	(20mer)
G5	Round 1	5'AACACTAACCGTCGCCCACAA 3'	(21mer)
G ₆	Round 1	5'CCTGCCCTCGGGTTGGCTAR 3'	(20mer)
G7 G	Round 1	5'CACGTGGCTGGGATCGCTCC 3'	(20mer)
8 6	Round 1	5'GGCCCCAATTAGGACGAGAC 3'	(20mer)
9 9	Round 1	5'CGCTCGGAAGTCTTACGTAC 3'	(20mer)
3 5	Round 2	5'AGACCGTGCACCATGAGCAC 3'	(20mer)
10 5	Round 2	5'GGATAGGCTGACCTCTACCT 3'	(20mer)
11 U	Round 2	5'GCCCAGGACCGGCCTTCGCT 3'	(20mer)
12 U	Round 2	5'CCCGGGAACTTAACGTCCAT 3'	(20mer)
13 U	Round 2	5'GAACCTCGGGGGGGAGAGCAA 3'	(20mer)
14	Round 2	5'GGTCATTGGGGCCCCAATGT 3'	(20mer)

3.5 Complementary DNA (cDNA) synthesis

Reverse Transcriptase Polymerase Chain Reaction (RT-PCR) was performed for the cDNA synthesis. The genomic RNA was reverse transcribed into cDNA using the protocol: A 20 μ l of total HCV RNA was transcribed into cDNA by using MMLV Reverse Transcriptase (Thermo Fisher Scientific, USA). For the formation of cDNA, an enzyme mixture of 9 μ l volume was prepared for each reaction using reagents mentioned in (Table 3.2).

Enzyme Mix	Amount (µl)	
RT buffer	4.0	
dNTPs(10mM)	2.0	
DTT	2.0	
RNase inhibitor	0.5	
MML V enzymes	0.5µ1	

 Table 3.2 Enzyme Mixture preparation

The reagents for cDNA synthesis were initially thawed and then immediately placed on ice after vortexing and centrifugation. A total of 11μ l cDNA synthesis Reaction mixture was prepared separately using reagents mentioned in (Table 3.3).

Reaction Mix	Amount (µl)	
dH ₂ O	5.0	
Reverse primer C ₂	1.0	
RNA	5.0	
Total volume	11.0µl	

Table 3.3 cDNA synthesis Reaction Mixture

Reaction mixture was placed in heat block (Wealtec-HB1, USA) for 5 minutes at 85 C temperature. A total volume of 20µl RT-PCR reaction was prepared, comprising 9µl enzyme mix and 11µl of reaction mixture at 42 C temperature for 48 minutes.

3.6 Qualitative PCR

a. 1st Round PCR

In round first of Qualitative PCR, viral cDNA specific primers for the unstanslated 5' non coding segments were used (mentioned in Table 3.1). Reagents used for Round 1 PCR are mentioned below in (Table 3.4).

Reagents	Amount (µl)		
dH ₂ O	8.2		
MgCl ₂ (25mM)	2.4		
Buffer (10X)	2.0		
dNTPs (100mM)	1.0		
Outer sense primer C1	1.0		
Outer antisense primer C2	1.0		
Taq polymerase	0.4		
cDNA	4.0		
Total Volume	20.0 µl		

Table 3.4 1st round Qualitative PCR Response

Thermal Profile	Temperature	Time
Primary denaturation	94 °C	3 min
Denaturation	94 °C	3 sec
Primer annealing	55 °C	30 sec
Extension	72 °C	30 sec

Thermo cycling conditions for first round of PCR are mentioned below:

b. 2nd Round PCR

 $2 \mu l$ of the Round 1 amplified product was used for Round 2 qualitative PCR using same thermo cycling conditions used for Round 1 PCR with exception that a different set of internal primers were used rather than the outer primers (mentioned in Table 3.1) The reagents used for Round 2 PCR are given in (Table 3.5)

Table 3.5 2nd round Qualitative PCR used Reagents

Reagents	Amount (µl)	
dH ₂ O	11.7	
MgCl ₂ (25mM)	2.4	
Buffer (10X)	2.0	
dNTPs (100mM)	1.0	
Internal sense primer C3	1.0	
Internal antisense primer C4	1.0	
Taq polymerase	0.4	
1 st round product	0.5	
Total Volume	20.0 µl	

3.7 Type Specific PCR

The genotyping of hepatitis C virus was undertaken for all samples using Type-specific PCR as mentioned previously. For the genotyping assay of hepatitis C virus on the basis of 5' UTR sequences qualitatively positive isolates were chosen.

a. 1st Round of PCR for determination of HCV genotypes

Genotypes of HCV were determined using 4μ l of cDNA. The Universal Outer Sense Primer (G₃) as well as Universal Outer Antisense (G₄) primers sequences utilized in round 1stPCR as mentioned in (Table 3.1). For amplification of all the products enzyme *Taq*

polymerase (Thermo scientific, USA) was used. The round 1st PCR was undertaken with 20µl whole volume prepared carefully by mixing reagents listed in (Table 3.4). Thermo cycling conditions for first round of PCR were set as first denaturation was undertaken at a 94°C temperature for 180 sec (30 cycles), subsequent denaturation at 95°C temperature for 30 sec followed by annealing at 57°C temperature for 30 sec and in the end an extension at a of 72°C temperature for 30 sec was given in thermal cycler (T100 BIO-RAD, USA). Last step of extension was undertaken at 72°C temperature for 10 minutes (Table 3.6).

Amount (µl)	
8.2	
2.0	
1.0	
2.4	
1.0	
1.0	
0.4	
4.0	
20µ1	

Table 3.6 Regular	PCR	used	reagents
-------------------	-----	------	----------

b. 2nd Round PCR (Type Specific PCR)

In the round 2ndPCR, 1st round amplified product was used in addition to type specific primers mentioned in (Table 3.1). Primers sets were classified into two main groups based on genotype determination and mixes were prepared accordingly. Mix-I was comprised of primers which were specific for (2a, 1b, 3b and 2b) HCV genotypes. Mix-II comprised of primers for (1a, 3a, 4a, 5a and 6a). The reagents used for preparation of both mixes are mentioned in (Table 3.5). Same thermo cycling conditions were used as in round 1st of PCR. First denaturation was under taken at 94°C temperature for 180 sec followed by 30 cycles of denaturation at 95°C temperature for 30 sec, annealing at 57°C temperature for 30 sec and last step of final extension was undertaken at 72°C temperature for 10 minutes (Table 3.7).

Mix I Reagents	Amount (µl)	Mix II Reagents	Amount (µl)
dH ₂ O	3.2	3.2	3.2
Buffer B	2.0	2.0	2.0
dNTPs	1.0	1.0	1.0
Mgcl ₂	2.4	2.4	2.4
Primer G3	1.0	Primer G ₃	1.0
Primer G ₅	1.0	Primer G10	1.0
Primer G ₆	1.0	Primer G ₁₁	1.0
Primer G7	1.0	Primer G ₁₂	1.0
Primer Gs	1.0	Primer G13	1.0
Primer G9	1.0	Primer G14	1.0
Taq polymerase	0.4	0.4	0.4
1 st Round product	5.0	5.0	5.0
Total Volume	20µl	20µ1	20µ1

Table 3.7 Recipe for Type-	Specific PCR
----------------------------	--------------

c. Agarose gel electrophoresis

Using 2% Agarose gel, the amplified PCR products were analyzed. Ethidium bromide was used for staining (Thermo Fisher Scientific, USA). 100 bp ladder (Thermo Fisher Scientific, USA) was used to assess the bands size. The amplified DNA fragments were separated at 110V for 40 minutes and visualized under UV transilluminator (Uvitec Limited, Cambridge, UK).

3.8 Determination of Viral load via Real Time PCR

Viral load of the HCV in subjects with undergoing therapy was assessed using Real time PCR Kits and equipment (Qiagen, Germany; equipment: Rotor Gene 3000; Corbett Research, Australia) as per manufacturer's instructions. Viral response against combinational therapies was analyzed by HCV RNA quantification via real time PCR at baseline, 24 and 48 weeks.

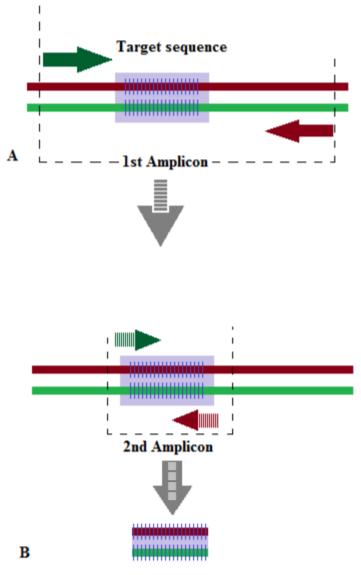


Figure: 3.3. Nested PCR round 1 and 2 (Bio-Rad PCR Principles and Applications)

Figure showing two primers sets used in nested PCR. A) Outer primers are used to amplify the sequences upstream from the second set of primers. B) Amplicons of the first reaction are used as a template for the second reaction by using the second set of primers.

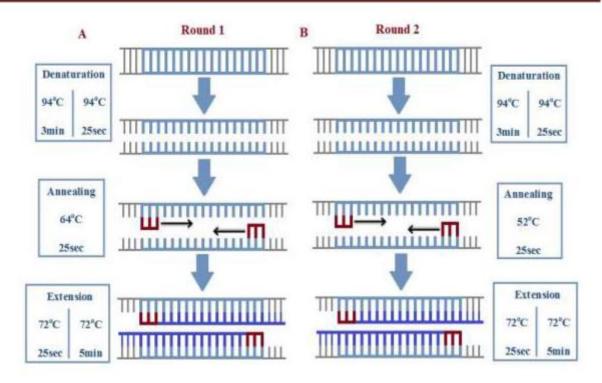


Figure: 3.4 Nested PCR conditions for round 1 and 2(Bio-Rad PCR Principles and Applications) Figure showing the conditions for nested PCR round 1 (A) and 2 (B). The conditions were same for both rounds except for annealing stage in which the temperature was relatively higher in round 1 as compared to the annealing stage of round 2^{nd} .

3.9 Gel Purification of PCR Products

Template preparation for sequencing reaction was carried out via nested RT- PCR of samples positive for HCV. The amplified products were run on 2% agarose gel and a gel extraction kit (QIAGEN, Valencia, California) was used for purification of HCV PCR products using purifying columns as mentioned in kit's protocol with slight modifications as briefly described below:

- a. Cut out the desired PCR band (285-bp) using sterilized surgical blade and put in 1.5 ml extraction tube.
- b. Spin briefly and estimate the volume of agarose.
- c. Add 3 volumes of QG buffer and dissolve agarose for 10 min.
- d. Pass the mix into column and spin it at 12000 x g for 1min.
- e. Add QG buffer (500 μ l) and centrifuge for 1 min.
- f. Add PE buffer (750 μ l) and centrifuge for 1 min.

- g. Spin down for 1 minute again.
- h. Place the column in a new extraction tube with the addition of $40 \ \mu l$ of dH_2O .
- i. Incubate for 1 min at room temperature.
- j. Spin down for 1 min at12000 x g.
- k. Add DNA on the column and centrifuge at 12000 rpm for 60 sec.
- 1. Run DNA (5 μ l) on 2% of agarose gel along with Hindi III digested λ DNA marker.
- m. Measure the absorbance of quantified and purified DNA through spectrophotometer (260 nm).

3.10. Sequencing PCR of 5' UTR Region of Untypable HCV Genotypes

Out of 415 HCV Untypeable genotypes isolates, initially the final purified product of 50 chronically infected Patients with HCV were subjected for 5'UTR Sanger sequencing. For sequencing PCR, sequencing made reaction kit (Applied Biosystems) was used in the Big Dye Terminator cycle and purified DNA was used as templates. Automated sequencer was used for samples analysis (ABI PRISM 3100 genetic analyzer; Applied Biosystems). Consensus sequences were obtained by sequencing products from both strands. Reagents used for preparation of sequencing reaction are mentioned below.

a. Preparation of Sequencing Reaction

For each reaction, reagents mentioned below were poured in separate tubes:

Terminator Ready Reaction Mix	= 8.0 µ1
DNA template(2ng/ul)	= 4.0 µl
Primer (5 pM; forward or reverse)	= 1.0 µl
Deionized dH ₂ O	= 7.0 µl

b. Cycle Sequencing

Reaction tubes were placed in thermal cycler (PE 2700, ABI) and up to 20µl volume was adjusted. The isolates were pre-heated at 96°C for 1 min and run according to the below cycling parameters: Run 35 cycles at 96 °C for 10 seconds, 50 °C for 5 seconds and 60 °C for 4 minutes.

c. Ethanol Precipitation Method

The ethanol precipitation method was used to purify extension products mentioned below:

a. Spin the contents of reaction tubes.

- b. Add 16 μ l of dH₂O with 64 μ l of 95% ethanol (non-denatured). 60 \pm 3% was the final concentration.
- c. Close the tubes and vertex.
- d. Leave the tube open for about 15 minutes at room temperature for precipitation of extension products.
- e. Spin the tubes at12000 x g for 20 minutes.
- f. Carefully aspirate the supernatant of each sample with separate tips and discard them
- g. Add 250 μl of 70% ethanol to tubes, mix and spin for 10 minutes.
- h. Carefully separate the supernatant.
- i. Dehydrate the samples in the dark.

d. Electrophoresis of Samples

Pellet was rehydrated in 15µl formamide and well mixed via pipetting it and then placed in dark for 15 minutes at room temperature. Heat denaturation was given for 5 minutes at 95 °C in thermal cycler and instantly placed on ice for 5 min. Electrophoresis of sequenced samples was done using ABIPRISM 3100.

3.11 Sequence curetting and &Genbank Submission

5' UTR sequence analysis of HCV isolates from 50 subjects were manually curetted and consensus sequences were derived by alignment of forward and reverse sequences in triplicates. According to the genetic diversity of the isolates, 10 random consensus sequences were identified for phylogenic analysis and submitted to Genbank for accession numbers.

3.12 Phylogenetic Analysis

Molecular Evolutionary Genetics Analysis (MEGA-X) was used to align sequences as per reference sequences. Nucleotide sequences retrieved from sequencing were imported to MEGA-X. For HCV sample sequences with similar nucleotide sequences present in National Center for Biotechnology Information (NCBI), homology analysis was performed through standard nucleotide–nucleotide BLAST (Basic Local Alignment Search Tool) software available at (website http:// www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/BLAST). Maximum likelihood (ML) method was used to construct phylogenetic tree while the Kimura 2-parameter method with discrete gamma distribution was used and the evolutionary distances were computed using MEGA-X software. values was figured out using 1000 bootstrap replicates.

3.13 Online HCV Genotype Prediction

The sequenced samples were confirmed and validated with the help of online prediction tool HCV Genotyper (<u>http://www.bioafrica.net/rega-genotype/html/subtypinghcv.html</u>) by simply submitting the sequences obtained and recording the output.

3.14 Combinations of antivirals dosage and duration

A total of 4411 HCV-positive subjects were enlisted and registration lab number were assigned to subjects according to the site code and subject number. As per the guiding principles of the Asia Pacific Association for the Study of Liver (APASL), all drugs were administered to HCV positive subjects and the follow up was carried out until their treatment ends. Four treatment groups of HCV infected subjects were made according to the treatment regimes they were taking (Table 3.8).

Table 3.8 Treatment groups according to the Type of therapy

Sr.No	Groups	Treatment Combination	Dosage	Duration
1	Group-I	SOFO/RBV	400mg/1000mg	24 weeks
2	Group-II	DCV/SOFO	60mg/400mg	24 weeks
3	Group-III	DCV/SOFO/RBV	60mg/400mg/1000mg	24 weeks
4	Group-IV	SOFO/RBV/PEGIFN	400mg/1000mg/180µg	24 weeks

- 1. Sofosbuvir (SOFO) (Sovaldi® by Gilead Sciences)
- 2. Ribavirin (RBV) (Ribazol® by Getz Pharma Pakistan (PVT) Ltd)
- 3. Daclastavir (DCV)(DaclaviaTM by GetzPharma Pakistan (PVT) Ltd)
- 4. PEG-IFN-α-2a (Ropegra by Roach)

Ribavirin (RBV) was taken two times in a day orally and its dose was determined according to the subjects body weight, e.g. body weight (Subjects <75 kg body weight, 1000mg daily, and in subjects with a body weight \geq 75 kg, 1200 mg daily) while Peg-IFN- α -2 was administered subcutaneously once a week with a dose of 180µg in subjects of Group-IV. On

each visit, detailed history along with proper examination with reference to the advancement of the subject disease and conceivable side effects of the treatment were distinctly noted.

3.15 Response rates of combination therapies

Liver function tests (LFTs), Complete blood counts (CBC) were done and PCR were performed before therapy. Monitoring of response to antivirals was assessed by Qualitative of Real-time PCR at different intervals of time including 12, 24 and 48 weeks. Responses were defined as

i. Responders: These include subjects who have received therapy to achieve undetectable limit of HCV RNA during their treatment.

a. Sustained Virologic Response (SVR) as complete absence of HCV RNA after 24 weeks of treatment completion.

b. End of Treatment Response (ETR) means complete absence of HCV RNA after treatment completion at week 24.

- ii. Non or Null-Responders (NR): The non-responders include subjects who had received therapy, but they failed to achieve an undetectable status of HCV RNA after the end of the treatment at week 24.
- iii. Relapsers (R): These include subjects who had undetectable HCV RNA after their treatment ended but the HCV was detectable during the follow up period..

3.16 Statistical analysis

Statistical analysis was done to analyze the data through SPSS version 21 (IBM statistics). The variables for quantitative analysis were mean, standard deviation and ranges while percentages were used as qualitative variables. Various virological and biochemical parameters were assessed, analyzed and correlated with their response to anti-viral therapies. Among the groups, association of variables was studied using Pearson correlation considering p-value <0.05 as statistically significant.

4.1 Results

> Epidemiology

a. Determination of Active HCV infection

During the time span of this study, a sum of 5704 serum samples belonging to subjects from 24 different locations of Pakistan were screened for anti HCV using immune-chromatographic technique (ICT) which indicated that all the subjects were positive for anti HCV. The positive anti HCV samples were further assessed for active HCV infection by either Qualitative or Real-time PCR which revealed that 5259 (92.1%) subjects had active HCV infection while 445 (7.8%) were found to be PCR negative.

b. Active Infection in different genders

A total of 5704 serum samples collected from different locations were processed for determination of active HCV infection, out of which 3061(53.6%) were females while 2198 (38.5%) were male subjects. Active HCV infection was determined in 5259 (92.1%) samples while 245 (4.2%) female and 200 (3.5%) male, subjects were negative for active infection (Table 4.1). No significant difference was found in the frequency of active infection between male and females subjects (*p* value >0.7).

Gender	Total Subjects	PCR Negative	PCR Positive (%)
Female	3306(57.9%)	245(4.2%)	3061(53.6%)
Male	2398(42.0%)	200(3.5%)	2198(38.5%)
Total	5704(100%)	445(7.8%)	5259(92.1%)

Table 4.1: Gender wise active HCV infection

c. Active Infection in different age groups

All the HCV infected subjects were initially categorized into six age groups. Mean age of subjects enrolled was 44.23 ± 11.71 yrs. In three age groups (26-40, 41-55 and 56-70) the frequency of active infection was n=1906 (36%), n=2300 (43%) and n=885 (13%) which were higher compared to rest of the three age groups (Table 4.2). The frequency of active HCV infection was found comparatively lower in subjects older than 70 years as well as in those younger than 26 years.

S. No	Ages of Subjects (Years)	Total	PCR Negative	PCR Positive (%)
1	10-25	308	24	284(5.4%)
2	26-40	2066	160	1906(36.2%)
3	41-55	2494	194	2300(43.7%)
4	56-70	742	57	685(13.0%)
5	71-85	84	7	77(1.4%)
6	Above 85	9	2	7(0.1%)
Total	10-98	5704	444 (7.7%)	5259(100%)

Table 4.2: Age-wise active HCV infection

d. Existing pattern of HCV genotypes in the entire study area

The genotyping analysis showed that out of the 5259 samples with active HCV infection, n=4845 (92.12%) were Typable while n=415 (7.9%) were Untypable by Type specific PCR. Of all the Typable samples, 100 samples belonging to different regions (Table 4.8) were selected for sequencing of their 5'UTRs in order to assess the validity of the type specific assays used in the study with respect to predictability of results. NCBI BLAST and online HCV genotype prediction based on 5'UTR sequences revealed that the Type-Specific PCR results were in agreement with sequenced based characterization.

The most abundant HCV genotype detected across the 24 different cities of Pakistan was HCV 3a (79.9%) followed by a high proportion of the Untypable genotypes (7.9%). Mixed genotypic infections of HCV 3a3b were accounted in (6.7%) subjects while 3b was detected among (3.5%) of the samples. HCV 2a was detected among (1.7%) samples while the rarely found genotypes were HCV 2b (0.2%), HCV 1a (0.2%) and HCV 4a (0.001) respectively (Fig. 4.1).

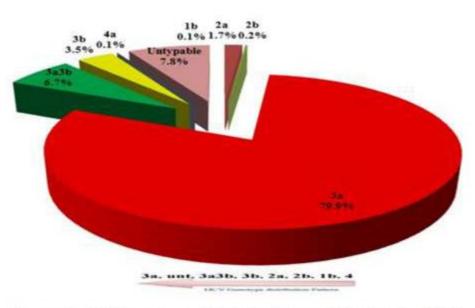


Figure 4.1: HCV genotypes distribution Pattern in Pakistan (n=5259)

HCV 3a was found highly prevalent in all the cities. In some cities HCV 3a was detected as the sole genotype. Untypable, Mixed genotypes (3a3b) and 3b were mostly found in Rawalpindi, Faisalabad, Gujranwala and Jehlum. Rare HCV genotypes 2a and 2b were mostly prevailing in Rawalpindi, Faisalabad while 4a was only found in Faisalabad (Fig 4.2).

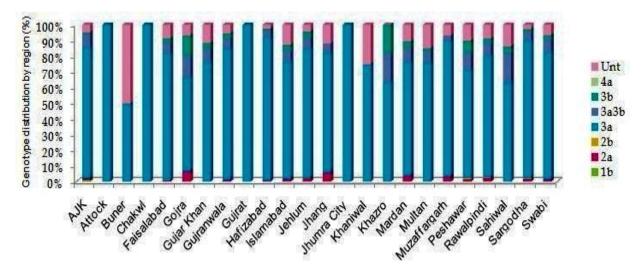


Figure 4.2 : HCV genotypes distribution in 24 different Locations (Cities) of Pakistan

e. Pattern of Gender wise HCV genotypes distribution

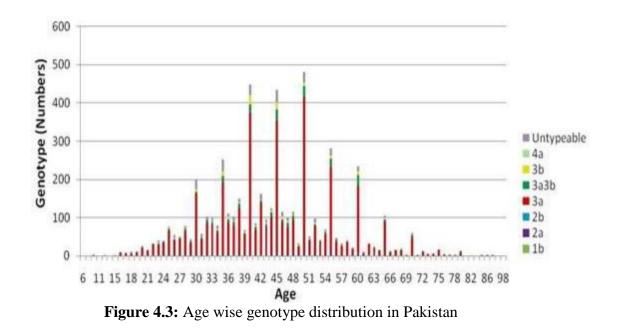
HCV genotypes distribution pattern was almost the same in both the genders. However relatively HCV infection (or active HCV infection) was more abundant in female subjects (P<0.01). In male subjects the genotype distribution pattern demonstrated that HCV 3a was abundantly found (33.4%) followed by the Untypable genotypes (3.2%), HCV 3a3b (2.9%), HCV 3b, (1.4%), HCV 2a, (0.8%), HCV 2b, (0.1%) and HCV 1b (0.001%). In female subjects, HCV 3a was slightly more frequent (46.5%) in comparison to male subjects followed by the Untypable genotypes (4.7%), HCV 3a3b (3.9%), HCV 3b (2.0%), HCV 2a (1%), HCV 2b (0.1%) and HCV 1b (0.001%). HCV 2b (0.1%) and HCV 1b (0.001%). HCV 2b (0.1%) and HCV 1b (0.001%). HCV 2b (0.1%) was found in only one female subject (Table 4.3).

Genotype	es		1	2		3		4	unt		
Subtypes			1b	2a	2b	3 a	3a3b	3b	4a	Untypable	Total
Gender	Female	Count	1	52	5	2444	204	106	1	249	3061
		% age	0.0%	1.0%	0.1%	46.5%	3.9%	2.0%	0.0%	4.7%	58.2%
	Male	Count	1	40	5	1759	151	76	0	166	2198
		% age	0.0%	0.8%	0.1%	33.4%	2.9%	1.4%	0.0%	3.2%	41.8%
Total		Count	2	92	10	4203	355	182	1	415	5259
		% age	0.0%	1.7%	0.2%	79.9%	6.7%	3.5%	0.0%	7.9%	100.0%

Table 4.3: Gender-wise distribution of HCV genotypes

f. Age-wise pattern of HCV genotypes distribution

Based on age, six distinct groups of genotyped samples were constituted as described before (Table 4.2). HCV 3a was found abundant in all age groups while Untypable HCV were detected as the second most abundant in majority of the age groups except above 85 years. The two age groups 26-40 yrs and 41-55 yrs with maximum number of actively infected subjects n=4206 (79.9%) revealed the same genotypic distribution pattern as was observed in case of different genders (Fig 4.3) with no considerable variations except 4a which was only reported in a female subject.



4.2 Distribution of HCV genotypes in the federal area of

Pakistan a. Islamabad

Among 855 HCV-positive subjects enrolled from the capital city and its premises, n=500 (58.4%) were females and n=355 (41.5%) were males. The most prevalent HCV genotype detected among the subjects was HCV 3a n=642 (75.1%) followed by the Untypable n=108 (12.6%), HCV 3a3b n=54 (6.3%), HCV 3b n=35 (4.0%), HCV 2a n=14 (1.6%), HCV 1b n=1, (0.01%) and HCV 2b n=1, (0.01%) respectively (Table 4.4). The genotypes distribution pattern indicated the same trend with HCV 3a as the most abundant followed by the Untypable and other genotypes which were observed in case of the overall pattern detected in the entire area (Table 4.4 and Fig 4.2).

S.No	Location		Genotypes								Total
			HCV	HCV	HCV	HCV	HCV	HCV	HCV	HCV	
			1b	2a	2b	3a	3a3b	3b	4a	Unt	
1.	Islamabad	Count	1	14	1	642	54	35	0	108	855
		% age	0.1%	1.6%	0.1%	75.1%	6.3%	4.1%	0.0%	12.6%	100.0%

Molecular Characterization of HCV Genotypes and Response rates of various Anti-viral Therapies among Patients with HCV Infection in Pakistan

4.3 Distribution of HCV genotypes in different cities of the Punjab

Province a. Rawalpindi

Among the 1200 HCV-positive subjects from Rawalpindi, n=681 (56.7%) were females and n=519 (43.2%) were males. HCV genotype 3a n=933 (77.75%), HCV Untypable n=104 (8.6%), HCV 3a3b n=91 (7.5%), HCV 3b n = 38 (3.1%), HCV 2a n = 30 (2.5%) and HCV 2b n = 4 (0.3%) (Table 4.5).

b. Gujranwala

A total of 833 samples were received from HCV-positive subjects out of which n=572 (64.8%) were females and n=311 (35.2%) males. In Gujranwala, the genotypes distribution pattern indicated a slight shift with respect to the distribution of HCV 3a3b and the Untypable HCV; however the rest of the pattern reflected the general pattern of distribution as mentioned before in (Fig 4.2). The genotypic distribution pattern indicated that HCV 3a n=743 (84.1%) was the most frequent one followed by mixed infection of 3a3b n=52 (5.8%), Untypable n=47 (5.3%), 3b n = 30 (3.3%) and 2a n = 11 (1.2%) while 2b and 1a/b are absent here (Table 4.5).

c. Faisalabad

Among 675 HCV-positive subjects from Faisalabad, n=346 (54%) were females and n=311 (46%) were males. HCV genotype 3a was found abundantly n=547 (81%), followed by the Untypable n=56 (8.3%), HCV 3a3b n=43 (6.4%), HCV 3b n=20 (3%), HCV 2a n=6 (0.9%), and HCV 2b n=2 (0.1%). Genotype 4a n=1 (0.1%) was also reported in a 47 years old female HCV-positive subject while 1b was absent (Table 4.5).

d. Jhelum

Among 548 HCV- positive subjects from Jehlum city, n=355 (64.7%) were females and n=193 (35.2%) were males. HCV genotype 3a was the most abundant n=453 (82.6%) followed by HCV 3a3b n=37 (6.5%), Untypable n=23 (4.1%), HCV 3b n=22 (4%), HCV 2a n=12 (2.1%) and HCV 2b n=1 (0.2%) while 1b was absent (Table 4.5).

e. Sargodha

Among 228 HCV-positive subjects from Sargodha, n=127 (55.7%) were females and n=101 (44.2%) were males. The distribution pattern of genotypes revealed that HCV 3a n=201 (88.1%) was the most frequent one followed by Untypable n=6 (2.6%), HCV 3a3b n=11 (4.8%), HCV 3b n=5 (2.1%), HCV 2a n=4 (1.75%) and HCV 2b n=1 (0.1%) while 1b was absent (Table 4.5).

f. Hafizabad

Among 126 HCV-positive subjects from Hafizabad city, n=77 (61.1%) were females and n=49 (38.8%) males. The HCV genotype 3a n=115 (91.2%) was most abundant followed by HCV 3a3b n=5 (3.96%), HCV 3b n=2 (1.58%), Untypable n=3 (2.3%) and HCV 2a n=1 (0.1%) while 1b and 4a were absent (Table 4.5).

g. Multan

Among 88 HCV-positive subjects from Multan city, n=50 (56.8%) were females and n=38 (43.1%) were males. HCV genotype 3a n=67

(76.1%) was most abundant one followed by Untypable n=13 (14.8%), HCV 3a3b n=6 (6.8%) and HCV 3b n=2 (2.2%) (Table 4.5).

h. Muzaffargarh

30 samples were collected from this city in which n=18 (60%) were females HCV infected subjects and n=12 (40%) were male subjects. The genotypic distribution pattern was that HCV 3a as the most prevalent one followed by HCV 3a3b and the Untypable while no other types were detected (Table 4.5).

i. Gujar Khan

26 samples were collected from this city in which n=9 (34.6%) were females HCV infected subjects and n=17 (65.4%) were male subjects. The frequency of male subjects was higher than the female subjects. The genotypic distribution pattern was that HCV 3a as the most prevalent one followed by HCV 3a3b and the Untypable while no other types were detected (Table 4.5).

j. Sahiwal

HCV-positive samples collected the from this city were n=22, among in which n=10 (45.4%) were females and n=12 (54.4%) were males. The frequency of male subjects was higher than the female subjects. The genotypic distribution pattern in above mentioned cities was HCV 3a as the most abundant followed by HCV 3a3b and the Untypable while no other types were detected (Table 4.5).

k. Chakwal, Gojra, Gujarat, Jhang, Jhumra, khanewal and Hazro

According to the 2017 census the population of the above mentioned cities were 1.496 million (Chakwal), 0.65 million (Gojra), 0.837 million (Gujrat), 0.332 million (Jhang),2.922 million

(Khanewal) and 0.23 million (Hazro). The most common pattern of HCV genotypes distribution found among these cities was that HCV 3a was the most abundant one followed by the Untypable HCV and then HCV 3a3b (Table 4.5).

S.No	o Location					Gen	otypes				Tota
			HCV	HCV	HCV	HCV	HCV	HCV	HCV	HCV	
			1b	2a	2b	3a	3a3b	3b	4a	Unt	
1.	Attock	Count	0	0	0	2	0	0	0	0	2
		% age	0.0%	0.0%	0.0%	100.0%	0.0%	0.0%	0.0%	0.0%	100.0%
2.	Chakwal	Count	0	0	0	11	0	0	0	0	11
		% age	0.0%	0.0%	0.0%	100.0%	0.0%	0.0%	0.0%	0.0%	100.0%
3.	Faisalabad	Count	0	6	2	547	43	20	1	56	675
		% age	0.0%	0.9%	0.3%	81.0%	6.4%	3.0%	0.1%	8.3%	100.0%
4.	Gojra	Count	0	1	0	9	2	2	0	1	15
		% age	0.0%	6.7%	0.0%	60.0%	13.3%	13.3%	0.0%	6.7%	100.0%
5.	Gujar Khan	Count	0	0	0	20	2	1	0	3	26
		% age	0.0%	0.0%	0.0%	76.9%	7.7%	3.8%	0.0%	11.5%	100.0%
6.	Gujranwala	Count	0	11	0	743	52	30	0	47	883
		% age	0.0%	1.2%	0.0%	84.1%	5.9%	3.4%	0.0%	5.3%	100.0%
7.	Gujrat	Count	0	0	0	9	0	0	0	0	9
		% age	0.0%	0.0%	0.0%	100.0%	0.0%	0.0%	0.0%	0.0%	100.0%
8.	Hafizabad	Count	0	1	0	115	5	2	0	3	126
		% age	0.0%	0.8%	0.0%	91.3%	4.0%	1.6%	0.0%	2.4%	100.0%
9.	Jehlum	Count	0	12	1	453	37	22	0	23	548
		% age	0.0%	2.2%	0.2%	82.7%	6.8%	4.0%	0.0%	4.2%	100.0%
10.	Jhang	Count	0	1	0	13	1	0	0	2	17
		% age	0.0%	5.9%	0.0%	76.5%	5.9%	0.0%	0.0%	11.8%	100.0%
11.	Jhumra	Count	0	0	0	5	0	0	0	0	5
		% age	0.0%	0.0%	0.0%	100.0%	0.0%	0.0%	0.0%	0.0%	100.0%
12.	Khanewal	Count	0	0	0	3	0	0	0	1	4
		% age	0.0%	0.0%	0.0%	75.0%	0.0%	0.0%	0.0%	25.0%	100.0%
13.	Hazro	Count	0	0	0	7	2	2	0	0	11
		% age	0.0%	0.0%	0.0%	63.6%	18.2%	18.2%	0.0%	0.0%	100.0%
14.	Multan	Count	0	0	0	67	6	2	0	13	88
		% age	0.0%	0.0%	0.0%	76.1%	6.8%	2.3%	0.0%	14.8%	100.0%
15.	Muzaffargarh	Count	0	1	0	26	1	0	0	2	30
		% age	0.0%	3.3%	0.0%	86.7%	3.3%	0.0%	0.0%	6.7%	100.0%
16.	Rawalpindi	Count	0	30	4	933	91	38	0	104	1200
		% age	0.0%	2.5%	0.3%	77.8%	7.6%	3.2%	0.0%	8.7%	100.0%
17.	Sahiwal	Count	0	0	0	14	4	1	0	3	22
		% age	0.0%	0.0%	0.0%	63.6%	18.2%	4.5%	0.0%	13.6%	100.0%
18.	Sargodha	Count	0	4	1	201	11	5	0	6	228
		% age	0.0%	1.8%	0.4%	88.2%	4.8%	2.2%	0.0%	2.6%	100.0%

Table 4.5: Distribution of HCV genotypes in Punjab

|--|

4.4 Distribution of HCV genotypes in different cities of the KPK

province a. Peshawar

Among the 130 HCV-positive subjects from Peshawar n=68 (52.3%) were females and n=62 (47.7%) males. HCV 3a was detected as the most abundant type n=90 (69.2%) followed by mixed infection with HCV 3a3b n=14 (10.8%), Untypable n=13 (10 %), HCV 3b n=10 (7.6%), HCV 2a n=2 (2.5%) and HCV 1b n=1 (1.2%) while 1b was absent (Table 4.6).

b. Mardan

Among 163 HCV-positive subjects from Mardan area, n=81 (49.9%) were female and n=82 (50.1%) males. The genotypic distribution pattern revealed that HCV 3a n=119 (73%) was the most frequent one followed by Untypable n=17 (10.4%), HCV 3a3b n=14 (8.5%), HCV 3b n=7 (4.2%) and HCV 2a n=6 (3.6%) while 1b, 2b and 4a were absent (Table 4.6).

c. Swabi

Among the 124 HCV-positive subjects from Swabi, n=61 (49.1%) were females and n=63 (50.9%) males. HCV genotype 3a was found as the most abundant n=101 (81.4%) followed by HCV 3a3b n=9 (7.2%), Untypable n=8 (6.4%), HCV 3b n=4 (3.2%) and HCV 2a n=2 (1.6%) while 1b, 2b and 4a were absent (Table 4.6).

d. Buner

Only two samples were obtained from Buner out of which one turned out to be HCV 3a while the other was undetecable (Untypable genotype) (Table 4.6).

S.N	lo Locati	on	Genotypes								
			HCV	HCV	HCV	HCV	HCV	HCV	HCV	HCV	
			1b	2a	2b	3a	3a3b	3b	4a	Unt	
1.	Peshawar	Count	0	2	1	90	14	10	0	13	130
		% age	0.0%	1.5%	0.8%	69.2%	10.8%	7.7%	0.0%	10.0%	100.0%
2.	Mardan	Count	0	6	0	119	14	7	0	17	163
		% age	0.0%	3.7%	0.0%	73.0%	8.6%	4.3%	0.0%	10.4%	100.0%
3.	Swabi	Count	0	2	0	101	9	4	0	8	124
		% age	0.0%	1.6%	0.0%	81.5%	7.3%	3.2%	0.0%	6.5%	100.0%
4.	Buner	Count	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	1	2
		% age	0.0%	0.0%	0.0%	50.0%	0.0%	0.0%	0.0%	50.0%	100.0%

Table 4.6: Distribution of HCV genotypes in KP

4.5 Azad Kashmir

Among the 85 HCV-positive subjects from AJK, n=45 (52.9%) were females and n=40 (47.1%) males. HCV 3a was the most abundant n=71 (83.5%) in AJK followed by HCV 3a3b n=7 (8.2%), Untypable n=4 (4.7 %), HCV 3b n=1 (1.2%), HCV 1b n=1 (1.2%), and HCV 2a n=1 (1.2%) while 2b and 4a were absent (Table 4.7).

Table 4.7: Distribution of HCV genotypes in AJK

S.No L	ocation		Genotypes							Total
		HCV	HCV	HCV	HCV	HCV	HCV	HCV	HCV	
		1b	2a	2b	3a	3a3b	3b	4a	Unt	
1.AJK	Count	1	1	0	71	7	1	0	4	85
	% age	1.2%	1.2%	0.0%	83.5%	8.2%	1.2%	0.0%	4.7%	100.0%

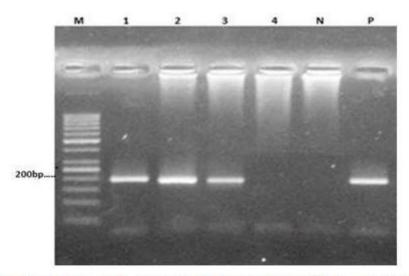


Figure 4.4: Gel picture of HCV PCR amplimer using qualitative PCR. Lane M indicates 100 bps DNA ladder; Lane 1-3: Positive samples; Lane 4: Negative sample; Lane N: Negative control; Lane P: Positive control.

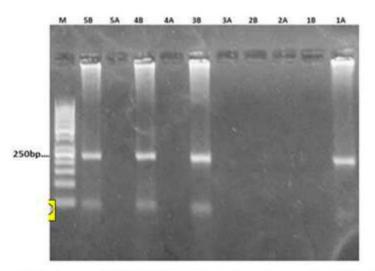


Figure 4.5: Gel picture of HCV PCR amplimer for genotype determination using typespecific PCR. Lane M; 100 bps marker; Lane 5B, 4B and 3B: Genotype 3a: Lane 2A-2B: untypeable genotype; Lane 1A: Genotype 1b

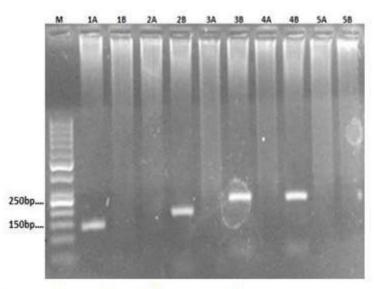


Figure 4.6: Gel picture of HCV PCR amplimer for genotype determination using typespecific PCR. Lane M. 100bps DNA ladder, Lane 1A: Genotype 3b; Lane 2B: Genotype 1a; Lane 3B and 4B: Genotype 3a

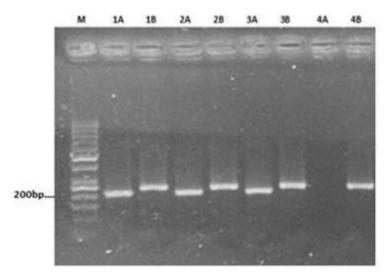


Figure 4.7: Gel picture of HCV PCR amplimer for genotype determination using typespecific PCR. Lane M: 100bps DNA Ladder, Lane 1A and IB: Mixed infection 3a1b; Lane 2A and 2B: Mixed infection 3a1b; Lane 3A and 3B: Mixed infection 3a1b; Lane 4B: genotype 3a

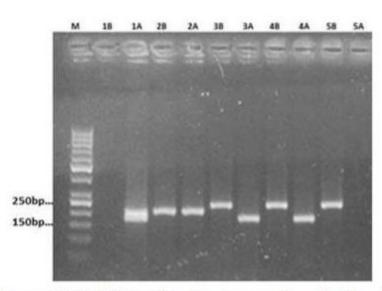
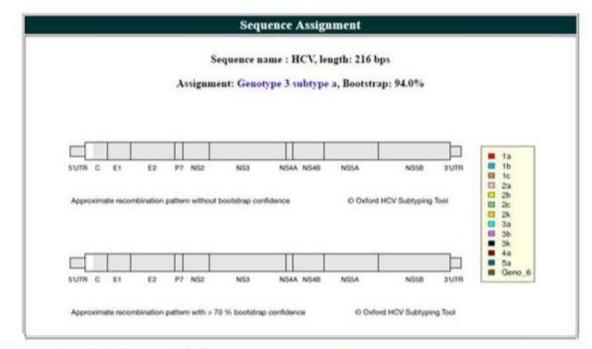
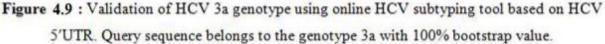


Figure 4.8: Gel picture of HCV PCR amplimer for genotype determination using type-specific PCR. Lane M: 100bp DNA Ladder, Lane 1A: Genotype 1b; Lane 2A and 2B: Mixed infection 1a1b; Lane 3A and 3B: Mixed infection 3a3b; Lane 4A and 4B: Mixed infection 3a3b; Lane 5B: Genotype 3a

S.NO	Area	Males	Females	Total
1	Islamabad	10	12	22
2	Punjab	16	22	38
3	KP	8	18	26
4	AJK	6	8	14
	Total	40	60	100

Table 4.8: Demographic of Typable Sequenced Subjects (N=100).





4.6 Characterization of the Untypable HCV genotypes

One of the objectives of this study was to characterize the Untypable HCV isolates from various geographical areas of Pakistan. During the course of this study, a total of 415 Untypable HCV RNA PCR positive serum samples were detected among the samples collected from different parts of the country. Out of 415 serum samples, 166 (40%) belonged to males and 259 (60%) belonged to females. Fifty 50/415 (12%) randomly selected serum samples were used for sequence analysis of 5'UTR of HCV. The total sequenced samples belonged to each Federal, Punjab, KP, and AJK regions. The demographics of the subjects are demonstrated in (Table 4.9). **Table 4.9:** Demographic of Untypable Sequenced Subjects (N=50).

S.NO	Area	Males	Females	Total
1	Islamabad	5	6	11
2	Punjab	8	11	19
3	KP	4	9	13
4	AJK	3	4	7
	Total	20	30	50

All of the 5' UTRs nucleotide sequences of Untypable isolates were subsequently selfalligned and these Untypable nucleotide sequences showed conserved (*) sequences at position 70G to 166G. Some deletion (-) sequences at position 81, 122 and 123 were observed in all isolates. The alignment revealed a number of sequence variation in the Untypable isolates including PK7 at 69G to 165C, PK8 at 71T to 169A, PK14 at 72A to 165C and PK15 at 71T to 169 A. Alignment of the 5' UTR sequences indicated that there are at least 10 genetically diverse Untypable HCV strains circulating in the study area. The 5'UTR consensus sequences in case of all the 50 isolates were later used for genotype assignment using NCBI and online HCV genotype prediction tool (online software HCV Genotyper) for validation (Fig 4.9). The results indicated that all the 50 Untypable HCV RNA positive samples isolated from both genders were slight variants of HCV 3a at the 5' UTR region (Fig 4.11). The sequences of all studied isolates showed 97 to 100 % sequence conservation to isolates of genotypes 3a existing in the world as well as to previously reported isolates from Pakistan (Fig 4.13). All the genetically diverse 10 HCV Untypable sequences were submitted to Genbank with the accession numbers MK491838, MK491839, MK491840, MK491841, MK732954, MK732955, MK732956, MK732957, MK732958, and MK732959 (Fig 4.10, Table 4.12).

Target Sequence PK1. -Done Format GenBank - Mode Sequin - Style Normal -Double click on an item to launch the appropriate editor LOCUS PK1. 345 bp RNA 02-FEB-2019 linear Hepatitis C virus isolate BI1854 clone 1 5' UTR. DEFINITION ACCESSION VERSION KEYWORDS . HCV Virus HCV Virus SOURCE ORGANISM Unclassified. REFERENCE (bases 1 to 345) Khan, S., Ali, I., Badshah, M., Khan, Q. Mohammad. and Haider, Z. Nasreen. Molecular diagnosis of Hepatitis C untypeable genotypes among AUTHORS TITLE chronically infected patients in Pakistan JOURNAL Unpublished REFERENCE (bases 1 to 345) AUTHORS Khan, S., Ali, I., I Direct Submission Ali, I., Badshah, M., Khan, Q. Mohammad. and Haider, Z. Nasreen. TITLE Submitted (02-FEB-2019) Department of Microbiology, Quaid-1-Azam JOURNAL University, Bab-ul-Quaid No.1 Embassy road, Islamabad, Federal 45320, Pakistan COMMENT ##Assembly-Data-START## Sequencing Technology :: Sanger dideoxy sequencing ##Assembly-Data-END## FEATURES Location/Qualifiers BOUTCE 1...345 /organism="HCV Virus" /mol_type="genomic RNA" /isolate="BI1854 clone 1" /isolation_source="Serum" /host="Homosapien" /segment="5'UTR" country="Pakistan" /collection_date="22-Dec-2015" /genotype="Untypeable" note="[virus wizard]" CDS /note="Regulatory and Structural Protien; Regulate Viral

Figure: 4.10 HCV Untypable Isolate PK1.

			_																_			
Scale	69																					
ecies/Abbry	1.14	A							N.L.I.	I N I		1112	od bu		1.0		LI D		100	Del Del D		1.11
PK1. Hepatitis C	VINC C C C G	AAA	C-C	TAGCC	ATGGC	GTTAG	TACGA	GTG	TCGT	CACCO	TCCA	G G 2	CCCC	CCCT	ccco	GAGA	GCCA	AGTOG	TCTC	COGA	ACCOG	TGA
PK1a. Hepatitis																						
PK1b. Hepatitis																						
PKtc. Hepatitis																						
PK1d. Hepatitis																						
PK3. Hepatitis C																						
PK3a. Hepatitis																						
PK3b. Hepatitis																						
	CVICGCGG																					
	CVCGCGG																	AGTEG				
	CVIGGCAT																	ATGGC				
	CVGGCAT																					
	CAGGCAT																					
	CVGGCAT																					
	C V G G C A T																					
	CVIGGTAT																					
	CVGGTAT																					
	CAGGTAT																					
	CVGGTAT																					
	CLGGTAT																					
PK11. Hepatitis	CVCGCGG	AAGC																				
PK11a. Hepatiti	is C C G C G G	AAGC	6 - C	TAUCC	ATGGC	GTTAG	TACGA	GTG	TCGT .	GCAGCO	TCCA	G G /	CACO	CCCT	ccccc	GAGA	CCAT	AGTES	ТСТС	CGGA	ACCGG	TGA
PK11b. Hepatit	is C C G C G G	AAGC	- C	TAGCC	ATGGC	GTTAG	TACGA	GTG	CGT	GCAGCO	TC // A	G G	CCLO	CCCT	cccge	GAGA	GCCAT	AGTOG	TCTO	CGGA	ACCGG	TGA
PK11c. Hepatiti	a C C G C G G	AAGC	c - c	TAGCC	ATGGC	GTTAG	TACGA	GTG	I C G T C	CACCO	TCCA	G G	cccc	cccr	ccccc	GAGA	CCA	AGTOG	тсте	CGGA	ACCGG	TGA
PK11d, Hepatit	IS C C G C G G	AAGCI	. c	TAGCC	ATGGO	GITAG	TACGA	GTG	TCGT	CACCO	TICA		CCC	cccr	ccca	GAGA	CCA1	AGTOG	TCTO	CGGA	ACCOG	TGA
	CVCCCCG																	AGTOG				
PK12a, Hepatiti	ISC C G C G G	AAGC	- c	TABCC	ATGGO	GTTAG	TACOA	GTG	TCGT	CA CC	TCCA	66	ccce	ccct	cccs	GAGA	GC CA	AGTOS	тсте	COGA	Accas	TGA
	is C C G C G G																	AGTES				
	ISC C G C G G																	AGTOG				
	is C C G C G G																					
	CVCGCGG																	AGTOG				
	IS C C G C G G																	AGTES				
	SCCCCCG																					
	is C C G C G G																					
	CVGGCAT																					
	SC GGCAT																					
	IS C G G C A T																					
	IS C G G C A T																					
	is C G G <mark>C A T</mark>																					
	CVGGTAT																					
	ISC GGTAT																					
	is C G G T A T																					
	SC GGTAT																					
	is C G G T A T																					
PK16. Hepatitis	CVGGTAT	TGAGC	GGT	TACTC	CAACA	AAGGA	cccgc	TCA	cccc	GCGAT	TCCG	GTGT	CTCA	CCGG	TTCCC	CAAA	CCAC	ATGGC	TCTC	CC 66	GAGGG	GGA
PK16a. Hepatiti	ISC GGTAT	TGAGC	GGT	TACTO	CAAGA	AAGGA	cccoo	TCA	cccc	GCGAT	TCCG	GTGT	CTCA	CCGG	TTCCC	CAAA	CCAC	ATGGC	тсто	CCGG	GAGGG	
PK16b. Hepatit	IS C G G T A T	TGAGC	GGGT	TACTC	CAAGA	AAGGA	ccccc	TCA	cccc	GCGAT	TCCG	GTGT	CICA	CCGG	TTCC	CAAA	CCAC	ATGGC	TCTO	CCGGG	GAGGG	GGA
	SC GGTAT																					
	IS C G G T A T																	ATGGC				

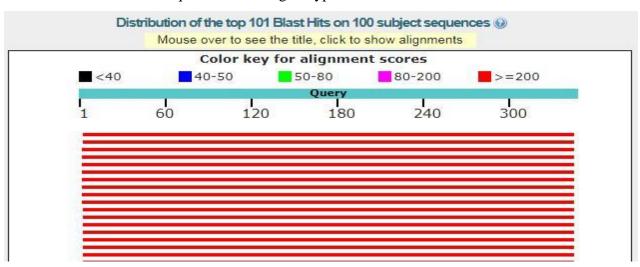
Figure 4.11: 5' UTR multiple sequence alignment of HCV Untypable isolates

a. Comparative analysis of the Untypable isolates

For comparative analysis of the Untypable isolates, 5'UTR sequences of Pakistan and other regional HCV 3a isolates were downloaded from Genbank (NCBI) and aligned with the 10 genetically diverse Untypable sequences. Alignment results revealed conserved (*) nucleotides at various positions from 159C to 256C and deletion (-) variations at positions 186, 187, 201 and 229 in Untypable and Pakistani isolates. These conserved nucleotides sequences could be important for the identification of HCV variant strains. Transversion variation in Untypable and Pakistani isolates were observed at various positions from 162 to 258 while transversion variation between other countries isolates were at position 194T, 211G and 212T. On the basis of above observation it is analyzed that high variability in the 5'UTR sequences among Untypable isolates and with reference sequences from other countries were noted however similarity between Untypable isolates with Pakistani isolates HCV3a were also observed (Fig 4.12).

Scale	159																				2
orcies/Abbry		11.1.1			•	1.11	1111			1.1		TITT	TITT	1.1.1	11111	PETT	111.			1111	T
MK491838 PK18	BUSSIC G G	AACCG	TGAGT	CACCO	GAATC	CTGG	GGTG	CCGGG	TCCTT	TCTT	GGAAC	AACCC	GCGC	ATAC	CAGA	ATT	GGGCG	GCCC	CGCG	GATCA	A C
MK491839 PK38	BP46 C G G	AACCG	TGAR	CACCG	GAATC	s c ~ o	GGTG	ccese	тсст	TCTT	GGAAC	AACCC	GCTC	AATAC	CAGA	ATTT		GCCC	caca	GATCA	AC
MK491840 PK78	BI310 . G A	TTCCGG	TGTAC	CTCCG	GTTCA	A C	GAC-A	CTATO	GC-TO	TCCC	GGGAG	GGCGG	GTCC	GGAG	GAGC	CGAC	ACTAG	ACTA	TGCC	TGGCT	
MK491841 PK88	BJ27EC GA	TTCGG	TGAC	CACCG	GTTCC		GACCA	CTATO	GC - T	TCCC	GGGAG	GGGGG	CAGA	GGAG	A - AC	CGAC	ACTAG	ACTA	cocc	CAGCT	
MK732954 PK11	1 881 C 5 G	AACCG	TGAGE	CACCO	GAATC	GCTGG	GGTG	ccese	TCCT	TCTT	GGAAC	AACCC	GCGC	AATAC	CAGA	ATT		GCCC	caca	GATCA	A C
MK732965 PK12	BG4C IG	AACCGO	TGAGT	CACCO	GAATC	CTGG	GTG	ccese	TCCTT	TCTT	GGAAC	AACCC	OCTC.	AATACI	CAGA	ATTT	GGGCG	GCCC	caca	GATCA	AC
MK732956 PK1	SEAJIC & G	AACCGO	TGAGT	CACCO	GAATC	CTGG	GTG	cceee	тсст	тстт	GGAAC	AACCC	GCTC	ATACI	CCAGA	ATTT		GCCC	cccc	GATCA	AC
MK732957 PK14	BRECGA	TTCCGG	TOTAC	TCCG	GTTCA	C A	AC-	CTATO	GC . T	TCCC	GGGAG	GGCGG	GTCC	GGAG	GAGC	CGAC	ACTAG	ACTA	TGCC	TGGCT	E A
MK732958 PK1	5 BF1 C GA	TTCCGG	TACT	ACCG	GTTCC	C A	ACCA	CTATO	GC - T	TCCC	GGGAG	GGGGGG	CAGA	GGAG	A - AC	CGAC	ACTAG	ACTA	cecc	CAGCT	
D. MK732959 PK1	16 PSC GA	TICCGO	TACT	ACCG	GTTCC	C A	ACC	CTATO	GC - T	teco	GGGAG	GGGGA	GTCC	GGAGI	CTGC	CGAC	ACTCG	ACTA	cocc/	TGGCT	
FJ790793131	one C G G	ACCG	GAGT	ACCG	GAATC	CTGG	GTG	CCGGG	TCCTT	TCTT	GGAAC	AACCC	GCGC	ATACI	CAGA	ALTT	GGGCG	GCCCG	cccc	GATCA	A C
FJ7901941812	clon C G G	ALCCG	GAGT	CACCO	GAATC	CTGG	GTG	CCGGG	тсст	TCTT	GGAAC	AACCC	GCTC	AATACI	CCAGA	ATTT	GGGCG	GCCC	cccc	GATCA	Ac
. FJ790792130 c		ALCCG	GAGT	CACCO	GAATC	CTGG	GTG	ccese	TCCTT	тстт	GGAAC	AACCC	GCTC	ATACI	CAGA	ATTT	GGGCG	GCCC	caca	GATCA	Ac
. KX44935515A	16 5U C G A	TI CCGG	GTACI	CACCG	GTTCC	C A	ACC	CTATO	GC-TO	TCCC	GGGAG	GGGGA	GTCC	GGAG	crec	CGAC	ACTCG	ACTA	CCCC/	TGGCT	
. KX4493561PK	21 5U C G A	TICCO	IGTACT	CTCCG	GTTCA		GAC-A	CTATO	GC - T	TCCC	GGGAG	GGCGG	GTCC	GGAG	GAGC	CGAC	ACTAG	ACTA	TOCC	TGGCT	£ .
. KX4493541FR3	08 51 C G A	TICCGO	TGLACT	CACCO	GTTCC	A	GACCA	CTATO	GC - T	TCCC	GGGAG	GGGGGG	CAGA	AGGAGI	A - AC	CGAC	ACTAG		cacc	CAGCT	
7. DQ4827761MD	095 EC G G	ALCCG	TGAGT	CACCG	GAATC	CTGA	GGTG	cceed	TCCT	TCTT	GGAGO	AACCC	GCTC	ATAC	CCAGA	ATT	GGGCG	GCCC	caca	GATCA	AC
L DQ073368134	SUTFCGG	ALCCG	1 GAC	CACCG	GAATC	s c 🖂 s	GGTG	ccese	TCCTT	TCTT	GGAAC	AACCC	GCTC	ATACI	CCAGA	ATTT	GGGCG	GCCC	cccc	GATCA	AC
. KXX0847911T58	8079°C G G	ALCCG	1 GAGT	CACCG	GAATC		GGTG	ccese	тсст	тстт	GGAAC	AACCC	GCTC	AATAC	CAGA	ATTT	GGGCG	GCCC	caca	GATCA	Ac
. KC1133561NIC	U96FCGG	ALCCG	I GAGT	CACCG	GAATC	CTGG	GGTG	ccese	тсст	TCTT	GGAGO	AACCC	GCTC	AATAC	CCAGA	ATTT	GGGCG	GCCC	caca	GATCA	Ac
. KF5307941HM		ALCCG	GAGT	CACCG	GAATC	CTGG	GGTG	ccese	TCCTT	TCTT	GGAAC	AACCC	GCTC	ATACI	CCAGA	ATTT		GCCC	caca	GATCA	AC
2. KF7489371PD8	19 5U C G G	ALCCG	GAGI	CACCG	GAATC	CTGG	GGTG	ccese	TCCTT	тстт	GGAAC	AACCC	GCTC	ATACI	CAGA	ATTT	666 <mark>6</mark> 6	GCCC	caca	GATCA	Ac
. 0298191 SUTR	CGG	AACCG	GAGT	CACCG	GAATC	CTGG	GGTG	ccese	TCCT	TCTT	GGAAC	AACCC	CCTC	AATAC	CCAGA	ATTT	666 C 6	GCCC	caca	GATCA	AC
. MG436882130	SUTFC GG	AACCGG	GAGT	CACCG	GAATC	стсс	GGTG	ccood	тсст	TCTT	GGAAC	AACCC	GCTC	AATACI	CAGA	ATTT		GCCC	caca	GATCA	Ac
004827761MD	895 EC G G	AACCG	GAGT	CACCG	GAATC	C T G G	GGTG	ccese	тсст	тстт	GGAGO	AACCC	GCTC	ATAC	CCAGA	ATTT	GGGCG	GCCC	cccc	GATCA	Ac
KM2754821Co	1278 C G G	AACCGG	GAGT	CACCG	GAATC	G C T G G	GGTG	ccese	TCCT	TCTT	GGAGO	AACCC	GCTC	ATAC	CAGA	ATTT		GCCC	cccc	GATCA	Ac
EF1938711SRE	357 51 C G G	AACCGO	EGAGT	CACCG	GAATC		GGTG	ccese	TCCT	тстт	GGAGO	AACCC	GCTC	AATAC	CCAGA	ATTT	666 6 6	GCCC	caca	GATCA	AC
AJ6212361501		AACCGO	TGAGT	CACCG	GAATC	G C T G G	GGTG	ccsse	TCCTT	TCTT	GGAGO	AACCC	GCTC	AATAC	CCAGA	ATTT		GCCC	caca	GATCA	Ac
AM70966215N		AATCGO	EGAGT	CACCO	GAATC	CTGG	GGTG	TCGGG	TCCT	TCTT	GGAAC	AACCC	CCTC	ATACI	CAGA	ATTT	GGGCG	GCCC	caca	GATCA	Ac
L3439115UTR	CGG	AAICGO	TGAGT	CACCG	GAATC	CTGG	GGTG	cccc	TCCTT	TCTT	GGAAC	AACCC	GCTC	ATAC	CAGA	ATTT	GGGCG	GCCC	cccc	GATCA	A
. KP86128713a i	isolai C G G J	ALCGO	TGAGT	CACCG	GAATC	CTGG	GGTGA	CCGGG	TCCTT	TCTT	GGAGT	AACCC	GCTC	ATACO	CAGA	ATTT	GGGCG	GCCCC	CGCAA	GATCA	C
Z8427915UTR	(3133 C G G J	AACCGC	TGAGT	CACCG	GAATC	CTGG	GGTGA	ccoco	TCCTT	TCTT	GGAAC	AACCC	GCTC	ATACO	CAGA	ATTT	GGGCG	GCCCC	CGCGA	GATCA	c
DQ2497961DO	56-5L C G G J	ACCGI	TGAGT	CACCO	GAATC	CTGG	GGTGA	ccggg	TCCTT	TCTT	GGAAC	AACCC	GCTC	ATACO	CAGA	ATTT	GGCG	GCCCC	COCGA	GATCA	C
L 0177631 Hepa	titis (C G G)	ACCO	TGAGT	CACCG	GAATC	CTGG	GGTGA	CCGGG	TCCTT	TCTT	GGAGC	AACCC	GCTC	ATACO	CAGA	ATTT	6 6 6 C 6 1	GCCCC	CGCGA	GATCA	C
5. D289171(isola	te HCC GG	ACCO	TGAGT	CACCG	GAATC	CIGG	GGTGA	cceee	TCCTT	TCTT	GGAAC	AACCC	GCTC	ATACO	CAGA	ATTL	GGGCG	GCCCC	CGCGA	GATCA	c

Figure 4.12: Multiple sequence alignment of HCV 5' UTR sequences of Untypable isolates and



reference sequence of HCV genotypes retrieved from NCBI

Figure 4.13: Distribution of the top Blast Hits on 100 Subject Sequences

b. Genetic distance Analysis

Minimum and maximum genetic distance between Untypable isolates with Pakistani and others countries isolates are described in (Table 4.10)

Table 4.10	Genetic	distance	Analysis
-------------------	---------	----------	----------

S.No	Minimum (0.000) genetic distance
1.	Among Untypable isolates PK1,P11 and with Pakistani isolate FJ790793
2.	Among Untypable isolates PK3, PK12, PK13 and with Pakistani isolates FJ790794, FJ790792, KX06491 and
	D29819 (India), L34391(Canada) and D28917 (Japan)
3.	Among Untypable PK8, PK14 and with Pakistani isolate KX449356
4.	Among Untypable isolates PK11 and PK16
5.	Among Untypable isolates PK12, PK13 and with Pakistani isolates FJ790793, FJ790794, KX084791 and
	L34291(Canada) and D28917 (Japan)
6.	Untypable PK13 with Pakistani isolates FJ790793, FJ790794, KX084791 and D29819(Japan) L34291(Canada)
	and D28917(Japan)
7.	Untypable PK14 with Pakistani isolates KX449356
8.	Untypable isolates PK15 with Pakistani isolate KX449354
S.No	Marinery (0.(2) constinuition
5.10	Maximum (0.63) genetic distance
1.	Among Untypable isolates PK1,PK7,PK14 and PK21
1.	Among Untypable isolates PK1,PK7,PK14 and PK21
1. 2.	Among Untypable isolates PK1,PK7,PK14 and PK21 Untypable isolates PK1 with Pakistani isolate KX449356
1. 2.	Among Untypable isolates PK1,PK7,PK14 and PK21 Untypable isolates PK1 with Pakistani isolate KX449356 Among Untypable PK11, PK12, PK13 and with DQ073368 (India), KX0847911 (Brazil), D298191 (Japan),
1. 2.	Among Untypable isolates PK1,PK7,PK14 and PK21 Untypable isolates PK1 with Pakistani isolate KX449356 Among Untypable PK11, PK12, PK13 and with DQ073368 (India), KX0847911 (Brazil), D298191 (Japan), MG436882 (Iran), AM709662 (URUGUAY), L343911 and KP861287 (Canada), Z84279 (UK), DQ249696
1. 2. 3.	Among Untypable isolates PK1,PK7,PK14 and PK21 Untypable isolates PK1 with Pakistani isolate KX449356 Among Untypable PK11, PK12, PK13 and with DQ073368 (India), KX0847911 (Brazil), D298191 (Japan), MG436882 (Iran), AM709662 (URUGUAY), L343911 and KP861287 (Canada), Z84279 (UK), DQ249696 (USA), D289171 (Japan).
1. 2. 3.	Among Untypable isolates PK1,PK7,PK14 and PK21 Untypable isolates PK1 with Pakistani isolate KX449356 Among Untypable PK11, PK12, PK13 and with DQ073368 (India), KX0847911 (Brazil), D298191 (Japan), MG436882 (Iran), AM709662 (URUGUAY), L343911 and KP861287 (Canada), Z84279 (UK), DQ249696 (USA), D289171 (Japan). Untypable PK14 with DQ073368 (India), KX0847911 (Brazil), KF530794 and KF748937 (Malaysia), D298191
1. 2. 3.	 Among Untypable isolates PK1,PK7,PK14 and PK21 Untypable isolates PK1 with Pakistani isolate KX449356 Among Untypable PK11, PK12, PK13 and with DQ073368 (India), KX0847911 (Brazil), D298191 (Japan), MG436882 (Iran), AM709662 (URUGUAY), L343911 and KP861287 (Canada), Z84279 (UK), DQ249696 (USA), D289171 (Japan). Untypable PK14 with DQ073368 (India), KX0847911 (Brazil), KF530794 and KF748937 (Malaysia), D298191 (Japan), MG436882 (Iran), AM709662 (URUGUAY), L343911 and KP861287 (Canada), Z84279 (UK),
1. 2. 3. 4.	 Among Untypable isolates PK1,PK7,PK14 and PK21 Untypable isolates PK1 with Pakistani isolate KX449356 Among Untypable PK11, PK12, PK13 and with DQ073368 (India), KX0847911 (Brazil), D298191 (Japan), MG436882 (Iran), AM709662 (URUGUAY), L343911 and KP861287 (Canada), Z84279 (UK), DQ249696 (USA), D289171 (Japan). Untypable PK14 with DQ073368 (India), KX0847911 (Brazil), KF530794 and KF748937 (Malaysia), D298191 (Japan), MG436882 (Iran), AM709662 (URUGUAY), L343911 and KP861287 (Canada), Z84279 (UK), DQ249696 (USA), D289171 (Japan).

In the light of above observation it is analyzed that genetic closeness was found among the sequences of HCV Untypable isolates and with Pakistani isolates HCV 3a, however Untypable sequences have variability in comparison to the sequences of isolates from other countries (Table 4.10 and 4.11).

A	8	С	D	E	F	G	Н	1	3	K	L	M	N
1/MK491838_PK1BI1854_L	Intypeable_1	1_5UTR											
2 MK491839 PK38P4600.	0049019608												
3 MK491840_PK7BI310	6372549020	0.6372549020											
4 MK491841_PK88J275 0	6176470588	0.6225490196	0.1715686275										
5 MK732954_PK11_BB* 0.	000000000	0.0049019608	0.6372549020	0.6176470588									
6 MK732955_PK12_BG- 0.	049019608	0.0000000000	0.6372549020	0.6225490196	0.0049019608								
7 MK732956_PK13BAJI 0	0049019608	0.0000000000	0.6372549020	0.6225490196	0.0049019608	0.0000000000							
8 MK732957_PK14_BRI	6372549020	0.6372549020	0.0000000000	0.1715686275	0.6372549020	0.6372549020	0.6372549020						
9 MK732958_PK15_BF1 0.	6176470588	0.6225490196	0.1715686275	0.0000000000	0.6176470588	0.6225490196	0.6225490196	0.1715686275					
MK732959_PK16_B8 0.	6176470588	0.6176470588	0.1176470588	0.1274509804	0.6176470588	0.6176470588	0.6176470588	0.1176470588	0.1274509804				
11 PJ790793131 clone : 0.	0000000000	0.0049019608	0.6372549020	0.6176470588	0.0000000000	0.0049019608	0.0049019608	0.6372549020	0.6176470588	0.6176470588			
12 FJ7907941812_clone_0.	0049019608	0.0000000000	0.6372549020	0.6225490196	0.0049019608	0.0000000000	0.0000000000	0.6372549020	0.6225490196	0.6176470588	0.0049019608		
13 FJ790702130_clone 0.													
14 KX4493551SA16_5UT 8	6176470588	0.6176470588	0.1176470588	0.1274509804	0.6176470588	0.6176470588	0.6176470588	0.1176470588	0.1274509804	0.0000000000	0.6176470588	0.6176470588	0.6176470588
15 KX4493561PK21_SUT 0.													
1 KX4493541FR308_5U 0.	61 6470588	0.6225490196	0.1715686275	0.0000000000	0.6176470588	0.6225490196	0.6225490196	0.1715686275	0.0000000000	0.1274509804	0.6176470588	0.6225490196	0.6225490196
DQ4827761MD895_5L 0.	014058824	0.0098039216	0.6421568627	0.6274509804	0.0147058824	0.0098039216	0.0098039216	0.6421568627	0.6274509804	0.6225490196	0.0147058824	0.0098039216	0.0098039216
B DQ073368134_5UTR 0.	0091039216	0.0049019608	0.6372549020	0.6225490196	0.0098039216	0.0049019608	0.0049019608	0.6372549020	0.6225490196	0.6176470588	0.0098039216	0.0049019608	0.0049019608
KX0847911TSBD7916 0.	0040019608	0.00000000000	0.6372549020	0.6225490196	0.0049019608	0.0000000000	0.0000000000	0.6372549020	0.6225490196	0.6176470588	0.0049019608	0.0000000000	0.0000000000
2. KC1133561NICU96PA 0.													
21 XF5307941HM1_5UTF 0.													
22 KP1489371PDN9_5UT 0.	0245098039	0.0196078431	0.6519607843	0.6372549020	0.0245098039	0.0196078431	0.0196078431	0.6519607843	0.6372549020	0.6323529412	0.0245098039	0.0196078431	0.0196078431
23 D298191 SUTD 0.	0049019608	0.00000000000	0.6372549020	0.6225490196	0.0049019608	0.0000000000	0.0000000000	0.6372549020	0.6225490196	0.6176470588	0.0049019608	0.0000000000	0.0000000000
24 MG436882130_5UTR 0.	0098039216	0.0049019608	0.6372549020	0.6225490196	0.0098039216	0.0049019608	0.0049019608	0.6372549020	0.6225490196	0.6176470588	0.0098039216	0.0049019608	0.0049019608
25 DQ4827761MD895_5L 0.	and the second se												
3 KM2754821Col278_51 0													
27 EF1938711SRB57_5U 0.													
the second s	and the second second	0.0049019608											
29 AM70966215NTR_stra 0.													
	and the second sec	0.0000000000								and a state of the			
31 KP86128713a_isolate 0.	and the second se												
2 Z8427915UTR_[3133_ 0.													
33 DQ2497961D056-5UT													
34 0477631_Hepatitis 9 0.													
35 D289171(isolate_HCV 0.	0049019608	0.0000000000	0.6372549020	0.6225490196	0.0049019608	0.0000000000	0.0000000000	0.6372549020	0.6225490196	0.6176470588	0.0049019608	0.0000000000	0.0000000000

c. Phylogenetic analysis

Phylogenetic relationship of the Untypable isolates was carried out in comparison to 25 Pakistani and regional HCV 3a isolates including reference sequences from India, Malaysia, Iran, Japan, UK, USA, Canada, Colombia, Serbia, Brazil and South Africa. (Table 4.13, Fig 4.14). The analysis revealed that the 5'UTR sequences fall in four genetically diverse clades/groups. Clade-I includes all Untypable isolates except HCV PK3. Moreover in clade 1 PK7 clustered close to reference Pakistani isolate KX449356.1; similarly PK14 and PK16 are closely related to Pakistani isolate Kx449355.1; PK8 and PK15 have close phylogenetic relationship to KX449354.1; PK12 and PK13 clustered together with FJ790793.1 (a Pakistani reference sequence HCV 3a). In clade-II and III the Asian, Europian, North and South American countries isolates closely coincided with each other. In clade-IV the sequence of Untypable isolate PK3 is closely related to the reference sequence HCVK3a (Japan) and KX0844791.1 from Brazil with high bootstrap support. The overall results demonstrated that the sequences of Untypable isolates have close phylogenetic relationship with each other and with the Pakistani HCV 3a isolates while different from reference sequences of other countries isolates with some exceptions. It is summarized that most of the Untyapable HCV genotypes encountered in different parts of Pakistan have close evolutionarily relationship with HCV 3a; which is the most

abundantly found HCV genotype in Pakistan. However, there are genetically distinct types e.g PK3, indicating a great deal of diversity among the prevalent Untypable strains (Figure 4.14).

Table 4.12: Genbank submissions of the 5' UTR sequences of the Untypable strains

S.No	Accession No	Isolate/									
		>PK1. Hepatitis C virus isolate BI1854 clone 1 5' UTR									
		GTCACCTGCCTCTTACGAGGCGACACTCCACCATGGATCACTCCCCTGTGAGGAATTTCTGTCTTCACGCGGAAAGCGCC									
	~	TAGCCATGGCGTTAGTACGAGTGTCGTGCAGCCTCCAGGACCCCCCCC									
	MK491838	TGAGTACACCGGAATCGCTGGGGTGACCGGGTCCTTTCTTGGAACAACCCGCGCAATACCCAGAAATTTGGGCGTGCCCC									
	K49	CGCGAGATCACTAGCCGAGTAGTGTTGGGTCGCGAAAGGCCTTGTGGTACTGCCTGATAGGGTGCTTGCGAGTGCCCCGG									
-	Μ	GAGGTCTCGTAGACCGTGCAACGTC									
		>PK3. Hepatitis C virus isolate BP460 clone 3 5' UTR									
		ACCTGCCTCTTACGAGGCGACACTCCACCATGGATCACTCCCCTGTGAGGAATTTCTGTCTTCACGCGGAAAGCGCCTAG									
	6	CCATGGCGTTAGTACGAGTGTCGTGCAGCCTCCAGGACCCCCCCC									
	183	GTACACCGGAATCGCTGGGGTGACCGGGTCCTTTCTTGGAACAACCCGCTCAATACCCAGAAATTTGGGCGTGCCCCCGC									
	MIK491839	GAGATCACTAGCCGAGTAGTGTTGGGTCGCGAAAGGCCTTGTGGTACTGCCTGATAGGGTGCTTGCGAGTGCCCCGGGA									
7	N	GGTCTCGTAGACCGTGCAACGTC									
		>PK7. Hepatitis C virus isolate BI310 Clone 1 5' UTR									
		ATCCGAAGACCCCTTATCTGGCAGTCTACTCGGCTATTGGTCTCGCAGAGGCACGCCCTATTTCTGGGCATTGAGCGGCT									
	9	GGGCCCAGAAAGGACCCGGTCACCCCTGCGATTCCGGTGTACTCTCCGGTTCAACAGACACTATGGCTCTCCCGGGAGGG									
	918	CGGGTCCTGGAGGGAGCACGACACTAGTACTAATGCCATGGCTAGACCCTTTCTGCACTGCCTGATATGGGTGCTTGCGA									
	MK491840	GACTGCCTGATATGGGTGCTTGCGAGACTGCCTTTTTTTGGTGCTTGCAAGAATCTGAATGTTTGAAATATTTCACAAGTT									
e	~	CTTATTTTCTCCTTGAAACTAGGTC									
		>PK8. Hepatitis C virus isolate BJ2752 Clone 2 5' UTR									
	4	ATCCAGAGCCTTTCTCGGGCAGCACTACTCGGCTAGTGATCGCAGCAGGGGCCGCCCCAATTTCTGGGTATTGAGCGGGT									
	918	TGTTCCAAGAAAGGACCCGGTCACCCCAGCGATTCCGGTGTACTCACCGGTTCCGCAGACCACTATGGCTCTCCCGGGAG									
	MK491841	GGGGGCAGAAGGAGGAACACGACACTAGTACTAACGCCACAGCTAGAGGCTTTCTGCCCTGCCTAATATGGATGCTTGC									
4	~	GAGACTGCCTGATCTGGGTGCATGCCAAAATGCCTGATCTTGGGACTTGGCAAAATGGCGAGACATGCTCTGCTACC									
		>PK11. Hepatitis C virus isolate BB1485 clone 2 5' UTR ACCTGCCTCTTACGAGGCGACACTCCACCATGGATCACTCCCCTGTGAGGAATTTCTGTCTTCACGCGGAAAGCGCCTAG									
		CCATGGCGTTAGTACGAGTGTCGTGCAGCCTCCAGGACCCCCCCC									
	5	GTACACCGGAATCGCTGGGGTGACCGGGTCCTTTCTTGGAACAACCCGCGCAATACCCAGAAATTTGGGCGTGCCCCCGC									
	K732954	GAGATCACTAGCCGAGTAGTGTTGGGTCGCGAAAGGCCTTGTGGTACTGCCTGATAGGGTGCTTGCGAGTGCCCCGGGA									
	MIK'	GGTCTCGTAGACCGTGCAAC									
v.											
		>PK12. Hepatitis C virus isolate BG4327 clone 3 5' UTR ACCTGCCTCTTACGAGGCGACACTCCACCATGGATCACTCCCCTGTGAGGAATTTCTGTCTTCACGCGGAAAGCGCCTAG									
		CCATGGCGTTAGTACGAGTGTCGTGCAGCCTCCAGGACCCCCCCC									
	55	GTACACCGGAATCGCTGGGGTGACCGGGTCCTTTCTTGGAACAACCCGCTCAATACCCAGAAATTTGGGCGTGCCCCCGC									
	7329	GAGATCACTAGCCGAGTAGTGTTGGGTCGCGAAAGGCCTTGTGGTACTGCCTGATAGGGTGCTTGCGAGTGCCCCGGGA									
	MK732955	GGTCTCGTAGACCGTGCAAC									
9		UTETEUMOACCUTUCAAC									

		>PK13. Hepatitis C virus isolate BAJK4715 clone 1 5' UTR
		ACCTGCCTCTTACGAGGCGACACTCCACCATGGATCACTCCCCTGTGAGGAACTTCTGTCTTCACGCGGAAAGCGCCTAG
		CCATGGCGTTAGTACGAGTGTCGTGCAGCCTCCAGGACCCCCCCC
	MK732956	${\tt GTACACCGGAATCGCTGGGGTGACCGGGTCCTTTCTTGGAACAACCCGCTCAATACCCAGAAATTTGGGCGTGCCCCCGC}$
	K73	GAGATCACTAGCCGAGTAGTGTTGGGTCGCGAAAGGCCTTGTGGTACTGCCTGATAGGGTGCTTGCGAGTGCCCCGGGA
F	Μ	GGTCTCGTAGACCGTGCAAC
		>PK14. Hepatitis C virus isolate BR86 5' UTR
		CGAAGACCCCTTATCTGGCAGTCTACTCGGCTATTGGTCTCGCAGAGGCACGCCCTATTTCTGGGCATTGAGCGGCTGGG
		${\tt CCCAGAAAGGACCCGGTCACCCCTGCGATTCCGGTGTACTCTCCGGTTCAACAGACACTATGGCTCTCCCGGGAGGGCGG$
	MK732957	${\tt GTCCTGGAGGGAGCACGACACTAGTACTAATGCCATGGCTAGACCCTTTCTGCACTGCCTGATATGGGTGCTTGCGAGAC}$
	K73	${\tt TGCCTGATATGGGTGCTTGCGAGACTGCCTTTTTTGGTGCTTGCAAGAATCTGAATGTTTGAAATATTTCACAAGTTCTT}$
~	Μ	ATTTTCTCCTTGAAACTAG
		>PK15. Hepatitis C virus isolate BF1178 5' UTR
		${\sf CAGAGCCTTTCTCGGGCAGCACTACTCGGCTAGTGATCGCAGCAGGGGCCGCCCCAATTTCTGGGTATTGAGCGGGTTGT}$
	2958	$\label{eq:construct} TCCAAGAAAGGACCCGGTCACCCCAGCGATTCCGGTGTACTCACCGGTTCCGCAGACCACTATGGCTCTCCCGGGAGGGGGGGG$
	MK732958	GGCAGAAGGAGGAACACGACACTAGTACTAACGCCACAGCTAGAGGCTTTCTGCCCTGCCTAATATGGATGCTTGCGAG
6	Μ	ACTGCCTGATCTGGGTGCATGCCAAAATGCCTGATCTTGGGACTTGGCAAAATGGCGAGACATGCTCTGCT
	_	>PK16. Hepatitis C virus isolate BS1466 5' UTR
	2959	GTCTTTCGCGACCACACATACTCGGCTAGTGATCTCGCGGGGGGCACGCCCAAATTTCTGGGTATTGAGCGGGTTACTCCA
	MK732959	AGAAAGGACCCGGTCACCCCAGCGATTCCGGTGTACTCACCGGTTCCGCAAACCACTATGGCTCTCCCGGGAGGGGGGG
10	W	${\tt TCCTGGAGGCTGCACGACACTCGTACTAACGCCATGGCTAGACGCTTTCTGCCCTGCTGATATGGTTGCTTGC$
1	-	

S.No	Accession No	Isolate	Country	Year
1.	MK491838	PK1.BI1854 Untypable 1 5' UTR	Pakistan	2017
2.	MK491839	PK3.BP460 Untypable 3 5' UTR	Pakistan	2017
3.	MK491840	PK7.BI310 Untypable 1 5' UTR	Pakistan	2017
4.	MK491841	PK8.BJ2752 Untypable 2 5' UTR	Pakistan	2017
5.	MK732954	PK11.BB1485 Untypable 2 5' UTR	Pakistan	2018
6.	MK732955	PK12.BG4327 Untypable 3 5' UTR	Pakistan	2018
7.	MK732956	PK13.BAJK4715 Untypable 1 5' UTR	Pakistan	2018
8.	MK732957	PK14.BR86 Untypable 5' UTR	Pakistan	2018
9.	MK732958	PK15.BF1178 Untypable 5' UTR	Pakistan	2018
10.	MK732959	PK16.BS1466 Untypable 5' UTR	Pakistan	2018
11.	FJ790793.1	Isolate 31 clone 2 5' UTR	Pakistan	2009
12.	FJ790794.1	Isolate 812 clone 3 5' UTR	Pakistan	2009
13.	KX449355.1	SA16 5' UTR	Pakistan	2016
14.	KX449356.1	PK21 5'UTR	Pakistan	2016
15.	KX449354.1	FR308 5' UTR	Pakistan	2016
16.	DQ482776.1	MD895 5' UTR	India	2006

Table 4.13: HCV 5'UTR sequences for phylogenetic analysis

17. DQ073368.1 Isolate 34 5' UTR India 2006 18. KX084791.1 TSBD7916 5' UTR Brazil 2016 19. KC113356.1 NICU96PA 5' UTR Brazil 2012 20. KF748937.1 PDN9 5' UTR Malaysia 2013 21. KF768418.1 Isolate PDN27 5' UTR Malaysia 2013 22. D29819.1 Non coding 5' UTR Japan 1994 23. MG436882.1 Isolate 30 5' UTR Iran 2017 24. DQ482776.1 MD895 5' UTR South Africa 2006 25. KM275482.1 Col_278 5' UTR Colombia 2014 26. EF193871.1 SRB57 5' UTR Sweden 2004 28. AM709662.1 5' UTR, strain 18 Uruguay 2007 29. L34391.1 Non coding 5' UTR Canada 1995 30. KP861287.1 3a isolate 15-46/F2PC10 5' UTR Canada 2013 31. Z84279.1 Isolate 3133, clone 5 5'UTR UK 1997 32. DQ249796.1 D056-5'UTR-LD-55 USA 2005 33. D177631 NZL-1_3a New Zealand 2007 34. D28917.1 HCVK3a 5' UT				
19. KC113356.1 NICU96PA 5' UTR Brazil 2012 20. KF748937.1 PDN9 5' UTR Malaysia 2013 21. KF768418.1 Isolate PDN27 5' UTR Malaysia 2013 22. D29819.1 Non coding 5' UTR Japan 1994 23. MG436882.1 Isolate 30 5' UTR Japan 2017 24. DQ482776.1 MD895 5' UTR South Africa 2006 25. KM275482.1 Col_278 5' UTR Colombia 2014 26. EF193871.1 SRB57 5' UTR Serbia 2006 27. AJ621236.1 5' UTR Sweden 2004 28. AM709662.1 5' UTR, strain 18 Uruguay 2007 29. L34391.1 Non coding 5' UTR Canada 1995 30. KP861287.1 3a isolate 15-46/F2PC10 5' UTR Canada 2013 31. Z84279.1 Isolate 3133, clone 5 5'UTR UK 1997 32. DQ249796.1 DO56-5'UTR-LD-55 USA 2005 33. D177631 NZL-1_3a New Zealand<	17. DQ073368.1	Isolate 34 5' UTR	India	2006
20. KF748937.1 PDN9 5' UTR Malaysia 2013 21. KF768418.1 Isolate PDN27 5' UTR Malaysia 2013 22. D29819.1 Non coding 5' UTR Japan 1994 23. MG436882.1 Isolate 30 5' UTR Iran 2017 24. DQ482776.1 MD895 5' UTR South Africa 2006 25. KM275482.1 Col_278 5' UTR Colombia 2014 26. EF193871.1 SRB57 5' UTR Serbia 2006 27. AJ621236.1 5' UTR Serbia 2007 29. L34391.1 Non coding 5' UTR Sweden 2004 28. AM709662.1 5' UTR, strain 18 Uruguay 2007 29. L34391.1 Non coding 5' UTR Canada 1995 30. KP861287.1 3a isolate 15-46/F2PC10 5' UTR Canada 2013 31. Z84279.1 Isolate 3133, clone 5 5'UTR UK 1997 32. DQ249796.1 DO56-5'UTR-LD-55 USA 2005 33. D177631 NZL-1_3a New Zealand </td <td>18. KX084791.1</td> <td>TSBD7916 5' UTR</td> <td>Brazil</td> <td>2016</td>	18. KX084791.1	TSBD7916 5' UTR	Brazil	2016
21.KF768418.1Isolate PDN27 5' UTRMalaysia201322.D29819.1Non coding 5' UTRJapan199423.MG436882.1Isolate 30 5' UTRIran201724.DQ482776.1MD895 5' UTRSouth Africa200625.KM275482.1Col_278 5' UTRColombia201426.EF193871.1SRB57 5' UTRSerbia200627.AJ621236.15' UTRSweden200428.AM709662.15' UTR, strain 18Uruguay200729.L34391.1Non coding 5' UTRCanada199530.KP861287.13a isolate 15-46/F2PC10 5' UTRCanada201331.Z84279.1Isolate 3133, clone 5 5'UTRUK199732.DQ249796.1DO56-5'UTR-LD-55USA200533.D177631NZL-1_3aNew Zealand200734.D28917.1HCVK3a 5' UTRJapan1994	19. KC113356.1	NICU96PA 5' UTR	Brazil	2012
22. D29819.1Non coding 5'UTRJapan199423. MG436882.1Isolate 30 5' UTRIran201724. DQ482776.1MD895 5' UTRSouth Africa200625. KM275482.1Col_278 5' UTRColombia201426. EF193871.1SRB57 5' UTRSerbia200627. AJ621236.15' UTRSweden200428. AM709662.15' UTR, strain 18Uruguay200729. L34391.1Non coding 5' UTRCanada199530. KP861287.13a isolate 15-46/F2PC10 5' UTRCanada201331. Z84279.1Isolate 3133, clone 5 5'UTRUK199732. DQ249796.1DO56-5'UTR-LD-55USA200733. D177631NZL-1_3aNew Zealand200734. D28917.1HCVK3a 5' UTRJapan1994	20. KF748937.1	PDN9 5' UTR	Malaysia	2013
23. MG436882.1Isolate 30 5' UTRIran201724. DQ482776.1MD895 5' UTRSouth Africa200625. KM275482.1Col_278 5' UTRColombia201426. EF193871.1SRB57 5' UTRSerbia200627. AJ621236.15' UTRSweden200428. AM709662.15' UTR, strain 18Uruguay200729. L34391.1Non coding 5' UTRCanada199530. KP861287.13a isolate 15-46/F2PC10 5' UTRCanada201331. Z84279.1Isolate 3133, clone 5 5'UTRUK199732. DQ249796.1DO56-5'UTR-LD-55USA200734. D28917.1HCVK3a 5' UTRJapan1994	21. KF768418.1	Isolate PDN27 5' UTR	Malaysia	2013
24. DQ482776.1MD895 5' UTRSouth Africa200625. KM275482.1Col_278 5' UTRColombia201426. EF193871.1SRB57 5' UTRSerbia200627. AJ621236.15' UTRSweden200428. AM709662.15' UTR, strain 18Uruguay200729. L34391.1Non coding 5' UTRCanada199530. KP861287.13a isolate 15-46/F2PC10 5' UTRCanada201331. Z84279.1Isolate 3133, clone 5 5'UTRUK199732. DQ249796.1DO56-5'UTR-LD-55USA200533. D177631NZL-1_3aNew Zealand200734. D28917.1HCVK3a 5' UTRJapan1994	22. D29819.1	Non coding 5`UTR	Japan	1994
25.KM275482.1Col_278 5' UTRColombia201426.EF193871.1SRB57 5' UTRSerbia200627.AJ621236.15' UTRSweden200428.AM709662.15' UTR, strain 18Uruguay200729.L34391.1Non coding 5' UTRCanada199530.KP861287.13a isolate 15-46/F2PC10 5' UTRCanada201331.Z84279.1Isolate 3133, clone 5 5'UTRUK199732.DQ249796.1DO56-5'UTR-LD-55USA200533.D177631NZL-1_3aNew Zealand200734.D28917.1HCVK3a 5' UTRJapan1994	23. MG436882.1	Isolate 30 5' UTR	Iran	2017
26. EF193871.1 SRB57 5' UTR Serbia 2006 27. AJ621236.1 5' UTR Sweden 2004 28. AM709662.1 5' UTR, strain 18 Uruguay 2007 29. L34391.1 Non coding 5' UTR Canada 1995 30. KP861287.1 3a isolate 15-46/F2PC10 5' UTR Canada 2013 31. Z84279.1 Isolate 3133, clone 5 5'UTR UK 1997 32. DQ249796.1 DO56-5'UTR-LD-55 USA 2005 33. D177631 NZL-1_3a New Zealand 2007 34. D28917.1 HCVK3a 5' UTR Japan 1994	24. DQ482776.1	MD895 5' UTR	South Africa	2006
27.AJ621236.15' UTRSweden200428.AM709662.15'UTR, strain 18Uruguay200729.L34391.1Non coding 5' UTRCanada199530.KP861287.13a isolate 15-46/F2PC10 5' UTRCanada201331.Z84279.1Isolate 3133, clone 5 5'UTRUK199732.DQ249796.1DO56-5'UTR-LD-55USA200533.D177631NZL-1_3aNew Zealand200734.D28917.1HCVK3a 5' UTRJapan1994	25. KM275482.1	Col_278 5' UTR	Colombia	2014
28.AM709662.15'UTR, strain 18Uruguay200729.L34391.1Non coding 5' UTRCanada199530.KP861287.13a isolate 15-46/F2PC10 5' UTRCanada201331.Z84279.1Isolate 3133, clone 5 5'UTRUK199732.DQ249796.1DO56-5'UTR-LD-55USA200533.D177631NZL-1_3aNew Zealand200734.D28917.1HCVK3a 5' UTRJapan1994	26. EF193871.1	SRB57 5' UTR	Serbia	2006
29.L34391.1Non coding 5' UTRCanada199530.KP861287.13a isolate 15-46/F2PC10 5' UTRCanada201331.Z84279.1Isolate 3133, clone 5 5'UTRUK199732.DQ249796.1DO56-5'UTR-LD-55USA200533.D177631NZL-1_3aNew Zealand200734.D28917.1HCVK3a 5' UTRJapan1994	27. AJ621236.1	5' UTR	Sweden	2004
30. KP861287.1 3a isolate 15-46/F2PC10 5' UTR Canada 2013 31. Z84279.1 Isolate 3133, clone 5 5'UTR UK 1997 32. DQ249796.1 DO56-5'UTR-LD-55 USA 2005 33. D177631 NZL-1_3a New Zealand 2007 34. D28917.1 HCVK3a 5' UTR Japan 1994	28. AM709662.1	5'UTR, strain 18	Uruguay	2007
31. Z84279.1 Isolate 3133, clone 5 5'UTR UK 1997 32. DQ249796.1 DO56-5'UTR-LD-55 USA 2005 33. D177631 NZL-1_3a New Zealand 2007 34. D28917.1 HCVK3a 5' UTR Japan 1994	29. L34391.1	Non coding 5' UTR	Canada	1995
32. DQ249796.1DO56-5'UTR-LD-55USA200533. D177631NZL-1_3aNew Zealand200734. D28917.1HCVK3a 5' UTRJapan1994	30. KP861287.1	3a isolate 15-46/F2PC10 5' UTR	Canada	2013
33. D177631NZL-1_3aNew Zealand200734. D28917.1HCVK3a 5' UTRJapan1994	31. Z84279.1	Isolate 3133, clone 5 5'UTR	UK	1997
34. D28917.1 HCVK3a 5' UTR Japan 1994	32. DQ249796.1	DO56-5'UTR-LD-55	USA	2005
	33. D177631	NZL-1_3a	New Zealand	2007
35. MG436882.1 Isolate 30 5' UTR Iran 2017	34. D28917.1	HCVK3a 5' UTR	Japan	1994
	35. MG436882.1	Isolate 30 5' UTR	Iran	2017

(Amina et al., 2016)

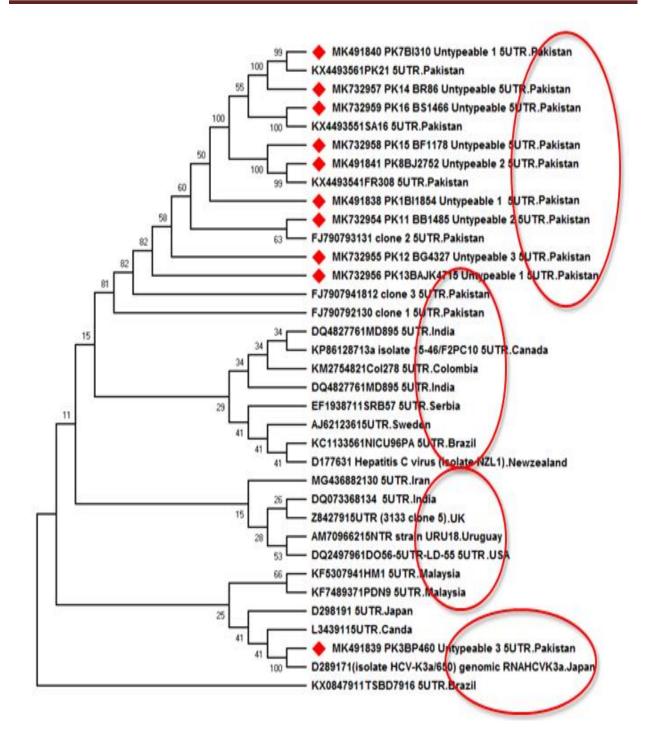


Figure 4.14: Phylogenetic tree of HCV Untypable 5'UTR gene sequences (marked by red box) constructed by Maximum Likelihood algorithm (MEGA-X Software), with Bootstrap values shown on the sub-branches. Tree demonstrates the phylogenetic relationship of 10 genetically diverse Untypable sequences, marked in red with 25 reference sequences from various geographical locations.

4.7 Response rates of Direct Acting Antiviral therapies (DAATs)

A total of 4411 subjects with chronic HCV infection were enrolled for the study out of which n=3779 (85.6%) subjects completed the therapy. Due to a variety of reasons including immune status and other unavoidable circumstances, n=632 (14.3%) HCV-positive subjects discontinued the treatment. Majority of the subjects were in the age of 26-70 years (Table 4.14).

S.No	Ages of Subjects (Years)	Males	Females	Total
1	10-25	93	99	192
2	26-40	587	802	1389
3	41-55	633	997	1630
4	56-70	232	275	507
5	71-85	29	28	57
6	Above 85	1	3	4
Total	10-98	1575	2204	3779

a. Baseline characteristics

The baseline characteristics of 3779 HCV infected subjects were recorded at the beginning of the treatment including age, complete blood counts (CBC), viral load and liver function test (LFTs). Initial analysis of the baseline characteristics revealed that viral loads among majority of the CHC subjects were considerably elevated (Mean: $3.41 \times 10^{6} \pm 1.57 \times 10^{6}$). LFTs levels also indicated a similar elevated trend as compared to the reference values (Table 4.15) while the blood cells profiles were variable with lower number of some leukocytes compared to reference values except the platelets which were above normal. These baselines parameters were indicative of the chronic infection in hepatocytes cells of the subjects by hepatitis C virus. The baseline characteristics of the subjects are given in (Table 4.15).

Variables	Minimum	Maximum	Reference range	Mean±SD
Age(years)	11.00	98.00	10-98	44.23±11.71
HCV RNA PCR (IU/ml)	1.55×10	9.17×10	$\geq 2 \times 10^2$	$3.41 \times 10^{-10} \pm 1.57 \times 10^{-10}$
Total Bilirubin (mg/dL)	0.30	5.00	Upto 1.0	1.44±0.52
ALT (SGPT) (IU/L)	24.00	233.0	Upto 43	85.10±18.30
ALK-Phos (IU/L)	24.00	695.0	Adults: 65 -360 - Childern: Upto 730	319.51±93.46
Albumin (g/dL)	0.30	6.90	3.2-5.5	5.36±1.02
TLC (/cumm)	4000.0	10200.0	4000-11000	8128.04±1239.56
RBCs (Million/cumm)	4.1	5.8	M: 4.5 - 6.0 : F: 4.0 - 5.5	5.36±0.347
Haemoglobin (gm/dl)	12.3	17.0	M:12.5 - 18: F:11 - 16.5	13.60±1.10
Platlets Count (/cumm	124000.0	425000.0	150000 - 450000	260738.33 ± 65428.84
Neutrophils(%)	46.0	72.0	40-80	59.360±4.0478
Lymphocytes(%)	23.0	39.0	20-40	29.905±3.5294
Monocytes(%)	3.0	9.0	02-10	6.536±1.6000
Eosinophils(%)	2.0	6.0	01-06	4.199± 1.1972

Table 4.15: Baseline characteristics of four groups (n=3779) in HCV positive subjects

b. Characteristics according to status of subjects

HCV infected subjects were categorized into four groups based on the type of therapy. The base line characteristics were statistically analyzed using Pearson correlation in the case of each treatment group. The results indicated that the mean value of variables (Viral load, LFTs and CBC) were not statistically significant (p value >0.05) among the groups. The characteristics of groups are given in (Table 4.16).

	Group-I	Group-II	Group-III	Group-IV	
Variables	(SOFO+RBV)	(DCV+SOFO)	(DCV+SOFO+RBV)	(SOFO+RBV +PEG-IFN)	P-value
Age(years)	43.717	45.14	43.548	44.978	-
HCV RNA PCR (IU/ml)	285617.253	317102.425	295128.094	451153.8	0.366
Total Bilirubin (mg/dL)	1.44	1.582	1.388	1.424	0.321
ALT (SGPT) (IU/L)	83.903	84.605	81.732	89.141	0.272
ALK-Phos (IU/L)	321.371	301.6	326.332	320.11	0.247
Albumin (g/dL)	5.378	5.439	5.335	5.326	0.359
TLC (/cumm)	8200.888	7855.18	8091.834	8172.442	0.472
RBCs (Million/cumm)	5.372	5.342	5.37	5.358	-
Haemoglobin (gm/dl)	13.588	14.136	13.464	13.483	0.4
Platlets Count (/cumm	260827.732	262644.82	259912.718	260364.991	0.366

Table 4.16: Comparison of different pa	arameters among (1-4) treatment groups
--	----------------------	--------------------

Neutrophils(%)	59.389	58.903	59.452	59.454	0.359
Lymphocytes(%)	29.889	29.776	30.019	29.905	0.359
Monocytes(%)	6.505	6.518	6.6	6.54	0.359
Eosinophils(%)	4.217	4.803	3.929	4.101	0.32

Abbreviations: ALT,=Alanine Aminotransferase, ALP-Phos= Alkaline phosphatase, TLC= Total Leukocyte count, RBCs= Red blood cells, HCV RNA by PCR, Hepatitis C virus ribonucleic acid by polymerase chain reaction

c. Response rates of subjects to different combination therapies

HCV infected subjects were grouped into four categories depending upon the combination of anti-viral therapy received during treatment period. Response rates in different the treatment groups were documented as follows.

c-i. Response rate of SOF-RBV combination therapy (Group-I):

Group-I included 1446 CHC subjects out of which 599 (41.4%) were males while 847 (58.6%) were females. The subjects in group-I were divided into six age groups (Table 4.17b). All the subjects received a combination of SOF and RBV @ 400 mg/day and 1000 mg/day respectively for a period of 24 weeks while the response rate of the therapy was monitored via assessment of viral load and LFTs at different intervals of time particularly at 12 weeks, 24 weeks and 48 weeks.

Majority of the subjects in group-I were infected with HCV 3a, HCV 3b, mixed infection of HCV 3a3b or the Untypable HCV while there were only few cases of infections with other HCV types (Table 4.17a). The ETR and SVR achieved for the combination therapy against HCV 3b infection was the highest (95.8%) as compared to HCV 3a (91.6% & 91.3%); which is the predominant type in Pakistan. Moreover, relapse was observed only in the case of HCV 3a. Interestingly, response of the combination therapy was slightly better in the case of mixed genotypic infections (93.5%) than HCV 3a alone. The combination of SOF-RBV did not prove as much efficient against the Untypable HCV infection with an ETR and SVR of 84.4%, however it was satisfactory against the genotypes found rarely in group-I (Table 4.17a). The overall ETR was (91.7%) and SVR was (91.5%) in the case of infections with all genotypes however 120 (8.2%) subjects turned to be virologically non responders (Table 4.17a). Gender wise response rates in terms of ETR (92.2%) was achieved in female and (89.2%) in male subjects. Similarly SVR was achieved as (92.1%) in female subjects and (88.8%) in male subjects while (7.7%) and (10.7%) non responders and (0.1%) and (0.4%) relapsers were found in female and male subjects respectively (Table 4.21).

The age-group wise response rates revealed that the combination of SOF-RBV was more effective in younger age groups (SVR: 98.2-98.6%) as compared to subjects of >40 yrs (SVR range: 56.2-92.3%) (Table 4.17b). Maximum null response was observed in the elderly (>56 yrs) as compared to the younger age groups with an exception of two subjects of >85 yrs who had achieved 100% SVR.

Table: 4.17a Response of SOF-RBV combination therapy against various

	Group-I(SOFO-RBV)										
HCV	Male	Female	Total	ETR	SVR	NR	Relapser				
Genotypes											
HCV 2a	7	9	16	(93.7%)	(93.7%)	1(6.25%)	0				
HCV 3a	471	655	1126	(91.6%)	(91.3%)	94(8.3%)	3(0.2%)				
HCV 3a3b	66	88	154	(93.5%)	(93.5%)	10(6.4%)	0				
HCV 3b	31	41	72	(95.8%)	(95.8%)	3(4.1%)	0				
HCV 4a	0	1	1	(100%)	(100%)	0	0				
HCV Untypable	24	53	77	(84.4%)	(84.4%)	12(15.5%)	0				
Total	599	847	1446	(91.7%)	(91.5%)	120(8.2%)	3(0.2%)				

HCV genotypes in Group-I

Table: 4.17b Response of SOF-RBV combination therapy in various age groups of Group-I

Group-I(SOFO-RBV)										
Age group(10-98)	Male	Female	Total	ETR	SVR	NR	Relapser			
10-25 Years	42	34	76	(98.6%)	(98.6%)	1(1.3%)	0			
26-40 Years	222	305	527	(98.6%)	(98.2%)	7(1.3%)	2(0.3%)			
41-55 Years	247	409	656	(92.5%)	(92.3%)	49(7.4%)	1(0.1%)			
56-70 Years	80	89	169	(66.8%)	(66.8%)	56(33.1)	0			
71-85 Years	7	9	16	(56.2%)	(56.2%)	7(43.7%)	0			
Above 85 Years	1	1	2	(100%)	(100%)	0	0			
Total	599	847	1446	(91.7%)	(91.5%)	120(8.2%)	3(0.2%)			

c-ii. Response rate of DCV-SOF combination therapy (Group-II):

Group-II included 473 CHC subjects of both genders out of which 211 (44.6%) were males while 262 (55.4%) were females who were divided into six age groups (Table 4.18b). All the subjects received a combination of DCV and SOF @ 60 mg/day and 400 mg/day respectively for

a period of 24 weeks while the response rate of the therapy was monitored as mentioned for group-I. Majority of the subjects in group-II were infected with HCV 3a, HCV 3a3b mixed infection or the Untypable HCV (Table 4.18a).

The overall ETR rate in case of all the HCV genotypes detected in group-II was (93.2%) while the SVR rate was (92.6%). The overall null-response in case of various HCV genotypes was (6.7%). However, response rate of the combination therapy was variable against different HCV genotypes. The ETR observed in the case of HCV 3a infections was higher (94%) as compared to the other most frequently prevalent types in group-I including the Untypable HCV (91.8%) and mixed infections of HCV 3a3b (88%). A similar trend was observed in the case of SVR as well (Table 4.20a). HCV 2a, 2b and HCV 3b infections were relatively rare in group-II however, the combination therapy worked well in the case of the former as compared to the later (HCV 3b). Relapse was observed only in the case of HCV 3a (Table 4.18a). Gender wise response rates in terms of ETR (92.9%) was achieved in female and (92.3%) in male subjects. Similarly SVR was achieved as (91.7%) in female subjects and (92.3%) in male subjects while (7.0%) and (7.6%) non responders and (1.3%) and (0.0%) relapsers were found in female and male subjects respectively (Table 4.21).

Majority of the subjects in group-II <70 yrs of age. DCV-SOF combination therapy achieved 100% ETR and SVR in the youngest age group (10-25 yrs) followed closely by age group (26-40 yrs) who achieved an ETR and SVR rates of 99.3% with no relapsers (Table 4.20b). However, the combination therapy was not very successful in the elderly (age groups 56-70 & 71-85 yrs) where only 68.7% & 70% of the subjects responded favorably (Table 4.18b).

Group-II										
HCV Genotypes	Male	Female	Total	ETR	SVR	NR	Relapser			
HCV 2a	4	2	6	(100%)	(100%)	0	0			
HCV 2b	1	1	2	(100%)	(100%)	0	0			
HCV 3a	163	204	367	(94.0%)	(93.01%)	22(5.9%)	3(0.8%)			
HCV 3a3b	18	24	42	(88.0%)	(88.0%)	5(11.9%)	0			
HCV 3b	7	12	19	(89.4%)	(89.4%)	2(10.5%)	0			
HCV Untypable	18	19	37	(91.8%)	(91.8%)	3(8.1%)	0			
Total	211	262	473	(93.2%)	(92.6%)	32(6.7%)	3(0.6%)			

in Group-II

Group-II										
Age group(10-98)	Male	Female	Total	ETR	SVR	NR	Relapser			
10-25 Years	9	16	25	(100%)	(100%)	0	0			
26-40 Years	75	89	164	(99.3%)	(99.3%)	1 (0.6%)	0			
41-55 Years	84	109	193	(97.4%)	(96.8%)	5 (2.5%)	1(0.5%)			
56-70 Years	37	43	80	(70.0%)	(68.7%)	24 (30%)	1(1.2%)			
71-85 Years	6	4	10	(80.0%)	(70.0%)	2 (20%)	1(11.1%)			
Above 85 Years	0	1	1	(100%)	(100%)	0	0			
Total	211	262	473	(93.2%)	(92.6%)	32 (6.7%)	3(0.6%)			

Table: 4.18b Response of DCV-SOF combination therapy in various age groups of Group-II

c-iii. Response rate of triple combination therapy including DCV-SOF-RBV (Group-III):

Group-III included 747 CHC subjects out of which 298 (39.8%) were males while 449 (60.2%) were females. The subjects in group-I were divided into five age groups (Table 4.19b). All the subjects received a triple combination of DCV, SOF and RBV @ 60 mg/day, 400 mg/day and 1000 mg/day respectively for a period of 24 weeks while the response rate of the therapy was monitored via assessment of viral load and LFTs at different intervals of time particularly at 12 weeks, 24 weeks and 48 weeks.

Most of the infected subjects had either HCV 3a genotype or with other types including HCV 3b, mixed infections of 3a3b and the Untypable HCV (Table 4.19a). The overall ETR and SVR rates observed for the triple combination therapy against the HCV types prevalent among the CHC subjects of group-III were 93.9% and 92.8% respectively. The triple combination therapy was particularly more effective against the Untypable HCV as indicated by high ETR and SVR rates of 97.4%. In this study we observed a fairly high response rate of the triple combination (>91%) against the most abundant HCV types in group-III, however, although there were limited subjects infected with HCV 2a, the response rate was relatively poor (SVR: 87.5%). Majority of the null response subjects were infected with HCV 3a and relapse was also observed in the case of the same genotype (Table 4.19a). Gender wise response rates in terms of ETR (93.3%) was achieved in female and (93.9%) in male subjects. Similarly SVR was achieved as (93.0%) in female subjects and (0.2%) and (0.0%) relapsers were found in female and male subjects respectively (Table 4.21).

Molecular Characterization of HCV Genotypes and Response rates of various Anti-viral Therapies among Patients with HCV Infection in Pakistan

The triple combination therapy was very effective among subjects in the age range of 10-40 yrs with the maximum SVR rate of 98% observed in age group (26-40 yrs), however, the therapy was not very successful among subjects of older age (>40yrs) as maximum null response was recorded in the elderly (Table 4.19b).

 Table: 4.19a Response of DCV-SOF-RBV combination therapy against various genotypes in

 Group-III

Group-III											
HCV Genotypes	Male	Female	Total	ETR	SVR	NR	Relapser				
HCV 2a	2	6	8	(87.5%)	(87.5%)	1(12.5%)	0				
HCV 3a	235	360	595	(93.7%)	(93.6%)	37 (6.2%)	1(0.1%)				
HCV 3a3b	17	24	41	(92.6%)	(92.6%)	3(7.3%)	0				
HCV 3b	9	15	24	(91.6%)	(91.6%)	2(8.3%)	0				
HCV Untypable	35	44	79	(97.4%)	(97.4%)	2(2.5%)	0				
Total	298	449	747	(93.9%)	(93.8%)	45(6.0%)	1(0.1%)				

Table: 4.19b Response of DCV-SOF-RBV combination therapy in various age groups of Group-

			III							
Group-III										
Age group(10-98)	Male	Female	Total	ETR	SVR	NR	Relapser			
10-25 Years	16	23	39	(97.4%)	(97.4%)	1(2.5%)	0			
26-40 Years	116	186	302	(98.6%)	(98.3%)	4(1.3%)	1(0.3%)			
41-55 Years	147	182	301	(93.2%)	(93.2%)	11(3.6%)	0			
56-70 Years	19	53	94	(75.5%)	(75.5%)	23(24.4%)	0			
71-85 Years	0	5	11	(45.5%)	(45.5%)	6(54.5%)	0			
Total	298	449	747	(93.9%)	(93.8%)	45(6.0%)	1(0.1%)			

c-iv. Response rate of SOF-RBV-PEG-IFN combination therapy (Group-IV):

Group-IV included 1113 CHC subjects out of which 464 (41.6%) were males while 649 (48.4%) were females. The subjects in group-IV were divided into four age groups (Table 4.20b). All the subjects received a triple combination of SOF, RBV and PEG-IFN @ 400 mg/day, 1000 mg/day and 180µg/week respectively for a period of 24 weeks while the response rate of the therapy was monitored via assessment of viral load and LFTs at different intervals of time

particularly at 12 weeks, 24 weeks and 48 weeks.

The most abundant HCV genotype in group-IV was HCV 3a (n=931) followed by the Untypable HCV (n=90), mixed infections of HCV 3a3b (n=47) and HCV 3b (n=41 while there were only 4 subjects infected either with HCV 2a or HCV 1b. The triple combination therapy was most successful against HCV 3b where 100% ETR and SVR rates were observed with no null response or relapses. Similarly, the triple combination was quite effective against the Untypable HCV with an SVR of 94%, however, against HCV 3a and mixed genotypic infections, the therapy was comparatively less effective than the previous double or triple combinations used in other groups (Table 4.20a). A relatively higher percentage of null response was observed in the case of HCV 3a and the number of relapsers in case of the said genotype was also high (Table 4.20a). Gender wise response rates in terms of ETR (93.0%) was achieved in female and (91.9%) in male subjects. Similarly SVR was achieved as (90.3%) in female subjects and (90.0%) in male subjects while (6.9%) and (8.0%) non responders and (2.9%) and (2.0%) relapsers were found in female and male subjects respectively (Table 4.21).

In different age groups, the triple combination proved more effective among subjects of <55 years of age while it was relatively less effective in subjects >55 yrs. Null response and relapses were observed in all age groups with majority of the cases falling in the age group (41-55 yrs) (Table 4.20b).

Group-IV(SOFO-RBV-PEG INF-α-2a)											
HCV	Male	Female	Total	ETR	SVR	NR	Relapse				
Genotypes											
HCV 1b	1	1	2	(100%)	(100%)	0	0				
HCV 2a	1	1	2	(100%)	(100%)	0	0				
HCV 3a	391	540	931	(93.1%)	(90.6%)	64(6.8%)	23(2.5%)				
HCV 3a3b	23	24	47	(89.3%)	(87.2%)	5(10.6%)	1(2.1%)				
HCV 3b	16	25	41	(100%)	(100%)	0	0				
HCV Untypable	32	58	90	(94.4%)	(94.4%)	5(5.5%)	0				
Total	464	649	1113	(93.3%)	(91.1%)	74(6.6%)	24 (2.3%)				

Table: 4.20a Response of SOF-RBV-Pl	EG IFN against various HCV	genotypes in group-IV
-------------------------------------	----------------------------	-----------------------

Group-IV(SOFO-RBV-PEG INF-α-2a)											
Age group(10-98)	Male	Female	Total	ETR	SVR	NR	Relapse				
10-25 Years	26	24	50	(98.0%)	(92.0%)	1(2%)	3(6.3%)				
26-40 Years	180	229	433	(94.6%)	(93.3%)	23(5.3%)	6(1.4%)				
41-55 Years	184	308	492	(93.6%)	(91.2%)	31(6.3%)	12(2.5%)				
56-70 Years	74	88	138	(86.2%)	(84.0%)	19(13.7%)	3(2.2%)				
Total	464	649	1113	(93.3%)	(91.1%)	74(6.6%)	24(2.3%)				

Table: 4.20b Response of SOF-RBV-PEG IFN in various age groups of Group-IV

Table 4.21: Gender wise response against various Therapies

S.No	Therapy	Total Subjects	Gender	ETR	SVR	NR	Relapser
			Female	724/785	723/785	61/785	1/724
1	1 SOFO-RBV	1446		(92.2%)	(92.1%)	(7.7%)	(0.1%)
			Male	481/539	479/539	58/539	2/481
				(89.2%)	(88.8%)	(10.7%)	(0.4%)
			Female	225/242	222/242	17/242	3/225
2	DCV-SOFO	473		(92.9%)	(91.7%)	(7.0%)	(1.3%)
			Male	181/196	181/196	15/196	0/181
				(92.3%)	(92.3%)	(7.6%)	(0.0%)
			Female	392/420	391/420	28/420	1/392
3	3 DCV-SOFO-RBV	747		(93.3%)	(93.0%)	(6.6%)	(0.2%)
			Male	264/281	264/281	17/281	0/264
				(93.9%)	(93.9%)	(6.0%)	(0.0%)
			Female	551/592	535/592	41/592	16/551
4	4 DCV-RBV-PEG-IFN	1113		(93.0%)	(90.3%)	(6.9%)	(2.9%)
			Male	388/422	380/422	34/422	8/388
				(91.9%)	(90.0%)	(8.0%)	(2.0%)

d. Comparative analysis of different therapies

All the new DAAs therapies were found very effective while DCV-SOFO-RBV with SVR (93.8%) and DCV-SOFO with SVR (92.6%) were found more efficient as compared to SOFO-RBV (91.5%) and SOFO-RBV-Peg-IFN (91.1%).

Genotype wise analysis of different therapies

Genotype wise high SVR (93.8%) was achieved by DCV-SOFO-RBV combination therapy against HCV 3a, HCV Untypable, HCV 3a3b and HCV 3b.

 \triangleright

The difference between top two therapies was (1.1%) which was not so much significant.

Age wise analysis of different therapies

Age wise DCV-SOFO combination therapy achieved the high SVR in terms of age range of 26-70 years in comparison to rest of the three combination therapies.

Gender wise analysis of different therapies

Gender wise (93.0%) SVR rate in female and (93.0%) in male subjects was achieved against the DCV-SOFO-RBV combination therapy which was the highest one as compared to the rest of three combination therapies.

e.Side effects of the therapies

The side effects were mostly influenza-like syndrome, which occurred in more than 80% subjects. Gastrointestinal, psychiatric, dermatological symptoms and other side effects were mild to moderate. Generally all the subjects in each treated group had adverse events, most of which were mild to moderate in severity. The rate of serious adverse events was less among the subjects who received DCV–SOFO and higher among the subjects who received DCV–SOFO-RBV. The subjects who received SOFO-RBV-PEG-IFN, the occurrence of adverse events was higher than the subjects treated with SOFO-RBV. Subjects received RBV in combination therapy had higher rates of events like fatigue, nausea, insomnia, arthralgia, cough, rash, irritability, dyspnea, and anemia comparatively to the subjects who did not received RBV, same is the case with IFN (Table 4.22).

84

Table 4.10 Genetic distance Analysis	
S.No	Minimum (0.000) genetic distance
9.	Among Untypable isolates PK1,P11 and with Pakistani isolate FJ790793
10.	Among Untypable isolates PK3, PK12, PK13 and with Pakistani isolates FJ790794, FJ790792, KX06491
	and D29819 (India), L34391(Canada) and D28917 (Japan)
11.	Among Untypable PK8, PK14 and with Pakistani isolate KX449356
12.	Among Untypable isolates PK11 and PK16
13.	Among Untypable isolates PK12, PK13 and with Pakistani isolates FJ790793, FJ790794, KX084791 and
	L34291(Canada) and D28917 (Japan)
14.	Untypable PK13 with Pakistani isolates FJ790793, FJ790794, KX084791 and D29819(Japan)
	L34291(Canada) and D28917(Japan)
15.	Untypable PK14 with Pakistani isolates KX449356
16.	Untypable isolates PK15 with Pakistani isolate KX449354
S.No	Maximum (0.63) genetic distance
6.	Among Untypable isolates PK1,PK7,PK14 and PK21
7.	Untypable isolates PK1 with Pakistani isolate KX449356
8.	Among Untypable PK11, PK12, PK13 and with DQ073368 (India), KX0847911 (Brazil), D298191 (Japan),
	MG436882 (Iran), AM709662 (URUGUAY), L343911 and KP861287 (Canada), Z84279 (UK), DQ249696
	(USA), D289171 (Japan).
9.	Untypable PK14 with DQ073368 (India), KX0847911 (Brazil), KF530794 and KF748937 (Malaysia),
	D298191 (Japan), MG436882 (Iran), AM709662 (URUGUAY), L343911 and KP861287 (Canada), Z84279
	(UK), DQ249696 (USA), D289171 (Japan).
10.	Pakistani isolate PK21 with DQ073368 (India), KX0847911 (Brazil), KF530794 and KF748937 (Malaysia),
	D298191 (Japan), MG436882 (Iran), AM709662 (URUGUAY), L343911 and KP861287 (Canada), Z84279
	(UK), DQ249696 (USA), D289171 (Japan).

Table 4.10 Genetic distance Analysis

In the light of above observation it is analyzed that genetic closeness was found among the sequences of HCV Untypable isolates and with Pakistani isolates HCV 3a, however Untypable sequences have variability in comparison to the sequences of isolates from other countries (Table 4.10 and 4.11).

Discussion

Hepatitis C virus (HCV) infection is a major cause of cirrhosis and liver cancer (Kim, 2013). Complications of the end stage liver diseases have been associated with critical mortality and morbidity around the globe (Nagarapu et al., 2013). In Pakistan, over the past two decades, a number of investigators have reported high prevalence of HCV infection from all the four provinces of Pakistan (Kakepoto et al., 1996, Khokhar et al., 2004, Jafri et al., 2006, Ahmad et al., 2007, Idrees and Riazuddin, 2008, Umer and Iqbal, 2016). A more recent study investigating the global prevalence of HCV infection has placed Pakistan at the top second position in terms of the burden of the disease (Waheed et al., 2017, Messina et al., 2015).

Pakistan has a population of more than 200 million (Census report, 2017) with limited resources and a considerable part of the population work as migrant workers in other countries such as the middle east, Europe, USA etc. Moreover, more than 3 million Afghan refugees are also living in Pakistan who are engaged in cross-border trade activities as well. There is considerable evidence (Attaullah et al., 2011) that migrant workers have contributed to the diversity of HCV and the burden of the disease in Pakistan. Phylogenetic analysis of Pakistani HCV isolates based on partial genomic sequences indicate that there is a great deal of genetic diversity among the isolates showing relationship with other regional isolates (Afzal et al., 2014, Stuyver et al., 1993).

Moreover, a number of HCV genotypes abundant in other geographical regions of the world have been reported from different parts of the country which include HCV 1, HCV 2, HCV3, HCV 4, HCV5, HCV6 and their subtypes (Waheed et al., 2009, Attaullah et al., 2011, Khan et al., 2014a, Idrees and Riazuddin, 2008). Due to lack of awareness about disease transmission and numerous risk factors, Pakistan has experienced uncontrolled outbreaks of the infection over the past two decades (Arshad and Ashfaq, 2017, Aleman et al., 2013) thus maximizing the chances for the rise of variants and novel subtypes reported from time to time (Idrees and Riazuddin, 2008). Some studies have reported clusters of Pakistani HCV isolates indicating a region-specific evolutionary trend (Idrees and Riazuddin, 2008, Waheed et al., 2013, Wahid et al., 2018, Umer and Iqbal, 2016). The prevalence of multiple HCV genotypes in the general population with high frequency coupled with limited treatment and diagnostic options in Pakistan has resulted in the failure of control strategies as reflected in the form of increasing burden of HCV infections. Until recently, conventional IFN-therapy alone or in combination with RBV was the only option to treat hepatitis C in Pakistan (Ali et al., 2016a, Umer and Iqbal,

2016) and that too was not available to many due to affordability issues. Due to epidemic situation of hepatitis C, the government started Prime Minister Hepatitis C Control Program in 2005 (Gul et al., 2016) under which free IFN formulations were provided to the patients but that did not achieve the goal of containing the disease due to several issues such as its availability only in some major health care centers not accessible to majority of the patients living in infected areas. HCV genotype is a strong predictor of response to therapy (Waheed et al., 2017) and the dose and duration of antiviral therapy is dependent upon the type of the virus. In Pakistan, genotyping of the virus prior to commencing treatment is not a common practice (Ali et al., 2014) thus complicating assessment of treatment regimens in cases of infections with different genotypes. Although investigators have reported diverse HCV types circulating in different regions of the country, a consensus on the pattern of HCV genotypes distribution has never reached to a conclusion. In fact, some investigators have reported a pattern change in the distribution of HCV genotypes in different parts of the country (Butt et al., 2010, Gul et al., 2016). This lack of consensus on the distribution of HCV genotypes motivated us to figure out the existing pattern of HCV genotypes prevalent in different cities of Pakistan. Moreover, several studies have previously reported HCV types which go undetectable by using Type-specific assays and hence are termed as 'Untypable HCV'(Afzal et al., 2014, Wahid et al., 2018, Zafar et al., 2018). As the Untypable HCV pose challenges to the diagnostics and treatment regimens, it was also of much interest to characterize such species on a representative scale. There have been only a couple of studies describing response rates of various combinations of IFN or PEG-IFN with RBV which have adverse side effects and require a cold chain for optimum results (Abd-Elsalam et al., 2019, Dolatimehr et al., 2017, Moreno et al., 2015). To date, there are limited reports on IFN-free formulations (Ali et al., 2016b, Abbas et al., 2017) which needed further investigations to assess the combinations of the newly approved antiviral therapies (DAAs) against HCV types prevalent among ethnically diverse Pakistan subjects.

The first objective of this study was to investigate the distribution patterns of hepatitis C virus genotypes in different geographical regions of Pakistan. As determination of active HCV infection is necessary prior to genotyping of the HCV isolates so as to avoid errors in the assessment of 'Untypable' HCV strains that is why all the samples were first subjected to determination of active HCV infection. In this study, a total of 5704 anti HCV positive samples

belonging to subjects from 24 different locations of Pakistan were processed for determination of active HCV infection by carrying out RT-PCR based HCV RNA determination which revealed that 5259 (92.1%) subjects had active HCV infection while 444 (7.9%) were found to be PCR negative (Fig 3.1). Previously, several studies have reported active HCV infection from different regions of Pakistan (Ur Rehman et al., 2011, Umer and Iqbal, 2016, Saldanha et al., 2005) reporting active HCV infection of nearly 6% in the common population of Pakistan while even higher (14-28%) prevalence has been claimed in the case of high risk groups which includes the Injection drug users (IDUs) (Ur Rehman et al., 2011, Zein, 2000). The current investigation indicates that the ratio of active HCV infections among anti HCV positive subjects was significantly high (92.1%) however (7.95%) of the subjects with a positive anti HCV were negative for the active infection indicating the self-limiting nature of hepatitis C which has been reported earlier (Saito and Ueno, 2013).

The gender-wise distribution of active infection among 3061(53.6%) female and 2198(38.5%) male subjects respectively had active infection (Table4.1). The frequency of active infection was more in females in comparison to male subjects which is in accordance with the earlier countrywide surveys (Qureshi et al., 2010, Ahmad et al., 2010, Afridi et al., 2013) indicating that active HCV infection is higher in female HCV infected subjects than the male subjects. On the basis of age groups, the results indicated that in the Juvenile and middle age groups (26-40 yrs and 41-55 yrs), the frequency of active infection was 36% and 43% respectively, which was higher compared to the rest of four age groups (Figure 4.3). Our results are in accordance with the earlier studies showing the maximum risk of HCV predominance in middle aged groups (Ahmad et al., 2010, Aslam and Aslam, 2001, Inamullah et al., 2011, Masood et al., 2005). The high predominance of HCV in middle aged groups can be because of more exposure to numerous risk factor factors such as blood transfusions, reuse of syringes etc (Table 4.2).

All the samples with active infection (n=5259) were processed for HCV genotyping using Type-specific PCR and sequencing. The results showed that HCV genotype 3a was the most prevalent one with a frequency distribution of n=4203 (79.9%) followed by a considerable prevalence of the Untypable HCV (7.9%), mixed infection of HCV 3a3b (6.7%), HCV 3b (3.5%), HCV 2a (1.7%), and sporadic cases of the rarely found HCV 2b, HCV 1b and HCV 4 (Fig 4.1). Various investigations have recognized HCV genotype 3a as the most common hepatitis C virus in Pakistan cite (Hamid et al., 2004, Waheed et al., 2009, Ali et al., 2014, Idrees

et al., 2009, Al Kanaani et al., 2018) with some exceptions claiming HCV 1a as the most abundant in the Baluchistan province of Pakistan (Idrees and Riazuddin, 2008), however the later claim has not been validated by other studies from the same province (Umer and Iqbal, 2016, Attaullah et al., 2011, Afridi et al., 2009). Similarly a couple of studies in 2010 and 2011 contradicting the current study have demonstrated an ascent in the frequency of genotype 2a, especially in the north-western region of Khyber Pakhtunkhwa (KP) (Ali et al., 2011a, Khan et al., 2014a) however majority of the studies (Gul et al., 2016, Umar et al., 2010, Umer and Iqbal, 2016) including this study is in contradiction to these reports and have reported that HCV 3a was the most frequent genotype prevalent in different parts of KP as well as in other provinces of Pakistan (Gul et al., 2016, Idrees and Riazuddin, 2008).

An interesting finding of our observation is the vast number of Untypable HCV genotypes n=415, (7.9%) that produced no genotype-specific PCR fragments in our genotyping assay (Fig 4.1). All the Untypable HCV genotypes had adequate viral titer showing that the Untypability was not because of low HCV RNA levels and may be due to variations in their genomes. As RNA viruses mutate frequently (Nazir et al., 2017, Afzal et al., 2014), the rise of variants or new subtypes in the form of Untypable genotypes going undetectable by the current techniques is unavoidable. Previously, a number of studies have reported Untypable HCV genotypes in the range of (4% to 6%) from various parts of the country including parts of our study area (Khan et al., 2017, Zafar et al., 2018, Afzal et al., 2014). The frequency of the Untypable HCV in our study is relatively higher than reported earlier, which is an indication of the fact that uncontrolled outbreaks of HCV in various parts of the country have been contributing towards the rise of variants and need through characterization for designing futuristic diagnostic and therapeutic strategies. There is a critical need to overhaul genotyping techniques by utilizing latest HCV sequence information, so as to build up a consensus reference genotyping strategy so as to avoid errors due to the use of different assays (Khan et al., 2014a, Attaullah et al., 2011).

Due to increasing burden of HCV infections in Pakistan, it seems plausible that mixed genotypic infection will also rise as HCV genotypes do not provide cross protection (Umer and Iqbal, 2016). In the present research study, mixed genotypic infections of HCV 3a3b were detected among 6.7% subjects (Fig 4.1). The number of HCV infected subjects experiencing mixed infections is closer to that described by Idrees and Riazuddin (2008) who had reported

4.8% predominance of mixed HCV genotype infections in Pakistan (Idrees and Riazuddin, 2008, Afzal et al., 2014). Several recent studies have also described mixed HCV infections in Pakistani population where different combinations such as HCV 3a3b, 3a1a, 3a2a etc have been reported (Idrees and Riazuddin, 2008, Umer and Iqbal, 2016, Butt et al., 2011). HCV 3a3b is common among most of the mixed genotypic infections indicating its high frequency distribution in Pakistan. Retrospective studies have described a much higher number of HCV 2a (3-4%) from different parts of Pakistan (Gul et al., 2016, Attaullah et al., 2011).

In this study, HCV genotype 2a was detected among 1.7% subjects (Fig 4.1). The lower frequency of HCV 2a in our study indicates that the dynamics of HCV 2a infection have also been affected over the past couple of years. Another important finding in our study was the detection of genotype 4a in Faisalabad (Table 4.5). HCV genotype 4a has been reported to be very rare in Pakistan. In 2010, Ahmad *et al* in Lahore, (Punjab) and in 2018 Braira *et al* in Mardan,(KP), reported HCV genotype 4a among HCV infected subjects in Pakistan (Khan et al., 2011b, Butt et al., 2011). The occurrence of genotype 4a has been reported in the neighboring countries like Iran, Iraq and UAE(Ur Rehman et al., 2011). In Pakistan, a huge number of people are working as migrant workers in the middle East and like-wise in our study wherein it was detected in a subject with a history of working in the middle east, it is plausible that the subject would have been infected abroad and that contracting HCV infection abroad would have affected the diversity of HCV in Pakistan as well (Wahid et al., 2018).

The second objective of the study was to sequence the 5'UTR region of the Untypable HCV genotypes. HCV 5' UTR is conserved part of HCV genome (Beales et al., 2001). This high level of conservation inside the 5' UTR has made it ideal part for recognition of sequence oriented genotypes of hepatitis C virus. Various investigators have used 5' UTR for the diagnosis of HCV genotypes (Anjum et al., 2013, Germer et al., 1999, Shier et al., 2014). In current study using the NCBI BLAST tool (ncbi.nlm.nih.gov) and the online HCV genotyping tool, analysis of the 50 sequences of the Untypable HCV 5'UTR indicated that all the randomly selected Untypable samples (n=50/50, 100%) were genetically closer to HCV 3a. The finding of Untypable genotypes genetically closer to type 3a in Pakistan is not surprising because genotype 3a is the most abundant in Pakistan (Afzal et al., 2014, Al Kanaani et al., 2018, Zafar et al., 2018) and uncontrolled outbreaks of HCV infections would have added to the rise of variants,

however, the possibility of identifying more variants cannot be ruled out in the present situation. Self-alignment of the 50 5'UTR sequences identified 10 genetically diverse isolates which were subsequently used for alignment using 5'UTR sequences from other parts of the world including neighboring countries (Table 4.13). Most frequent variations observed in the HCV variants detected in this study in comparison to prototype sequences included nucleotide conservation(*), deletions (-) and transversion, no other sequence variation was found in our study. Comparative analysis of all sequences showed some nucleotide substitutions within 5'UTR as mentioned in (Fig 4.12). Some of these sequence variations have previously been reported by (Yasmeen et al., 2009, di Filippo et al., 2012) in the 5'UTR of HCV from multi-transfused subjects in Colombia. The overall nucleotides similarity among different Pakistani isolates was 97.50% + 0.50%. This nucleotides similarity among different isolates is approximately the same as described by Kavita and colleagues (2003) in India that was 94.55%. For type 3 sequences, the PNI was 97.97% \pm 0.50% that was 1-2% less than that reported from India (98.75%) which is indicative of a similar evolutionary pattern in the neighboring countries. Minimum genetic closeness (0.00) was observed among HCV Untypable isolates and with Pakistani isolates HCV 3a while maximum genetic distance (0.63) was analyzed among Untypable HCV isolates and other countries isolates (Table 4.11) which showed that majority of the Untypable HCV isolates were closer among each other and to Pakistani HCV 3a isolates, however they were distant from the isolates of other regions with some exceptions. In the case of HCV 3a isolates, similar results have been documented earlier (Yasmeen et al., 2009).

Results of the phylogenetic analysis demonstrated that the most of the Pakistani Untypable HCV clustered in clade-I with maximum bootstrap value (1000) while HCV PK3 fell in clade-IV (Fig 4.13, 4.14). Most of the Untypable strains characterized in this study were closer to previously reported HCV 3a sequences from Pakistan in clad-I (Afzal et al., 2014, Umer and Iqbal, 2016) however, slight divergence from the previously reported sequences indicate that genotype HCV 3a in Pakistani population is evolving into different variants. PK 3 did not cluster with any of the Pakistani isolates, it rather clustered with HCV 3a strains reported from Japan, and Brazil. It is an indication of the fact that genetically distinct Untypable HCV strains are evolving in different areas of Pakistan which may have been transmitted by migrants (Afzal et al., 2014, Khan et al., 2017, Zafar et al., 2018). Clustering together of all Pakistani HCV 3a isolates in a single group indicates a distinct evolutionary trend. Similar results of a

phylogenetically distinct HCV 3a have earlier been documented in Pakistan using the whole genome phylogeny using the first whole genome HCV 3a (Rehman et al., 2011).

The third objective of the study was to evaluate the response rates of different antiviral therapies among chronically infected Patients with HCV in Pakistan. The principle motivation behind antiviral treatment in hepatitis C is either to root out the infection from the subject's body or to decrease the chances of infection progression to advanced stages like cirrhosis and hepatocellular carcinoma (Ali et al., 2011b). At present, the best starting therapy for treatment of subjects infected with chronic HCV infection is the new direct acting antivirals (DAAs) combination therapies (Waheed et al., 2017, Siddique et al., 2017). These combination regimens are reported to achieve SVR24 among 97% or 99% of treatment subjects. Among different factors that predict a response to these combination therapies include age, gender, viral load and HCV genotype etc (Iqbal et al., 2017, Ali et al., 2016a).

A total of 4411 subjects with chronic HCV infection were enrolled for this study out of which n=3779 (85.6%) including n=2204 (58.3%) females and n=1575 (41.7%) male subjects completed the therapy. The subjects were divided into four treatment groups each receiving a different combination therapy. A combination of SOF-RBV was used in group-I. The ETR and SVR24 achieved for the combination therapy against HCV 3b infection (95.8%) and mixed genotypic infections (93.5%) were higher as compared to HCV 3a (91.6% & 91.3%); which is the predominant type in Pakistan. Moreover, relapse was observed only in the case of HCV 3a. The combination therapy was not efficient against the Untypable HCV infection with an ETR and SVR24 of 84.4%, however it was satisfactory against the genotypes found rarely in group-I. The overall ETR was (91.7%) and SVR24 was (91.5%) in the case of infections with different genotypes detected in the study group, however 120 (8.2%) subjects showed null response (Table 4.17a).

Few clinical trials available in literature for genotype 3, includes FISSION, FUSION, POSITRON, ALLY-3 and BOSON studies suggesting good acceptance of SOFO combination therapy with RBV (Ahmad et al., 2018). A multi-centre RESiP trial from Pakistan including more than 5000 subjects with (94%) HCV genotype 3 subjects demonstrated SVR12 of 97% in non cirrhotic and 89% cirrhotic treatment naïve subjects respectively (Akhter et al., 2017) which is comparable with the current study. However, reports on relapse indicate the need for more rigorous and advanced research in the field in order to cope with challenges posed by the emergence of variants and it

needs serious consideration of the scientific community (Wahid et al., 2017). In case of Untypable HCV genotype we did not find any data for comparison to measure the SVR24 rate in respect to SOFO-RBV combination therapy, however the lower response rate is indicative of the fact that these types might have accumulated mutations thus making them respond differently to the combination therapy. The age-group wise response rates revealed that the combination of SOF-RBV was more effective in younger age groups (SVR24 range: 98.2-98.6%) as compared to subjects of >40 yrs (SVR24 range: 56.2-92.3%). Maximum null response was observed in the elderly (>56 yrs) as compared to the younger age groups (Table 4.17b). In agreement to the current study, it was reported in different studies that the age <40 years showed higher SVR24 rates compared with age >40 years (Aziz et al., 2011, Iqbal et al., 2017). It showed that subjects with younger group with hep C are suitable candidates to treat.

In terms of gender wise response, high SVR24 rate (92.1%) was achieved in female subjects in comparison to male subjects (88.8%) mostly in age range of 26-70 (Table 4.21). In consent to this study, Belci et al. demonstrated in their study that remarkably higher SVR24 in female subjects was achieved as compared to male subjects (Belci et al., 2016) which may be due to more active Interferon signaling in the presence of estrogen (Pol et al., 2016) in the case of the combination used. Martin et al. demonstrated that DAAs aside from their direct action of HCV also boost up the immunity to fight against the virus, the mechanism are very parallel to that of IFNs (Pol et al., 2016). In current study SOFO-RBV combination therapy has revealed a better safety profile in HCV infected subjects of Pakistani population.

No serious side effects have been reported however fatigue and generalized weakness were the most common severe effects. Other side effects were headache, myalgia, fever, dry cough, oral ulcers, rash and pruritis while anemia was observed in rare subjects (Table 4.22). In consent to the current study, same side effects were reported by Akhter et al in their studies (Akhter et al., 2017). Conclusively the results indicated that SOFO with RBV is a safe and cost effective treatment modality for HCV infected subjects in Pakistan (Jamil et al., 2018).

Group-II subjects received a combination of DCV-SOFO for a period of 24 weeks. The overall ETR rate in case of all the HCV genotypes detected in group-II was 93.2% while the SVR24 rate was 92.6%. However, response rate of the combination therapy was variable against different HCV genotypes. The ETR observed in the case of HCV 3a infections was higher (94%) as compared to the Untypable HCV (91.8%) and mixed infections of HCV 3a3b (88%).

A similar trend was observed in the case of SVR24 as well. HCV 2a, 2b and HCV 3b infections were relatively rare in group-II however, the combination therapy worked well in the case of the former as compared to the later (HCV 3b). Relapse was observed only in the case of HCV 3a (Table 4.18a). Some recent studies have come up with similar results where SVR24 of 90.8% or more (upto 94%) was achieved in the case of DCV-SOFO combination therapy administered for 12 or 24 weeks (Belperio et al., 2019, Butt and Shah, 2019, Ahmed et al., 2018, Pol et al., 2016). A common observation in the above mentioned studies was a better response of the combination among the treatment naive subjects as compared to the treatment experienced subjects. Although there were no treatment-experienced subjects in group-II of this study, the response rate of the combination therapy among the treatment naive subjects was slightly better against HCV 3a infections in Pakistani population. Moreover we did not find any data for comparison regarding the response rates of mixed and Untypable HCV genotypes in respect to DCV-SOFO combination therapy. However like group-I, a comparatively lower response rate revealed that these types might have accumulated mutations thus making them respond differently to the combination therapy.

Majority of the subjects in group-II were <70 years of age. DCV-SOF combination therapy achieved 100% ETR and SVR24 in the youngest age group (10-25 yrs) followed closely by age group (26-40 yrs) who achieved an ETR and SVR24 rates of 99.3% with no relapses. However, the combination therapy was not very successful in the elderly (age groups 56-70 & 71-85 yrs) where only 68.7% & 70% of the subjects responded favorably (Table 4.18b). So far no data is available for comparison in terms of the above mentioned age groups for the DCV-SOFO combination therapy. SVR24 was achieved among 91.7% female subjects and 92.3% male subjects. In contradiction to the current study Bhattacharya et al in 2019 demonstrated that female subjects showed high SVR as compared to male subjects when treated with DCV-SOFO combination (Butt and Shah, 2019) however, the difference in the SVR24 in the case of genders was not significant in this study.

Side effects of the combination therapy as observed among the subjects included headache, fatigue, nausea, diarrhea, anemia, rash, insomnia, dizziness and drowsiness (Table 4.22) which have been reported by other investigators as well (Pellicelli et al., 2014). DCV-SOFO was not related with any new or serious adverse events, however, it has been reported earlier that the subjects who received DCV-SOFO-RBV had more side effects listed in (Table 4.22) that are predictable as the known side effects of RBV (Leroy et al., 2016).

In Group-III, a triple combination therapy of DCV-SOFO-RBV was administered for 24 weeks. The overall ETR and SVR24 rates observed for the triple combination therapy against various HCV types prevalent in group-III were 93.9% and 92.8% respectively. The triple combination therapy was particularly more effective against the Untypable HCV (SVR24: 97.4%) and all abundant HCV types detected in the subjects (>91%), however, it did not respond comparatively well against HCV 2a (SVR24: 87.5%). Majority of the null response subjects were infected with HCV 3a and relapse was also observed in the case of the same genotype (Table 4.19a). In consent to the current study, SVR24 rate of 89% was observed for the triple combination in subjects infected with HCV genotype 3a and HCV mixed genotype 3a3b (Pol et al., 2016). No information was found for comparison of response rate in the case of the Untypable HCV infection.

The triple combination therapy was very effective among subjects in the age range of 10-40 yrs with the maximum SVR24 rate of 98% observed in age group (26-40 yrs), however, the therapy was not very successful among subjects of older age (>40yrs) (Table 4.19b). In case of age groups, again no data was available for comparison regarding the response rate of DCV-SOFO-RBV combination therapy. In consent to our study, a trial study (ALLY-31) reported that the addition of RBV to DCV-SOFO enhanced SVR12 response in cirrhotic subjects in comparison to that of DCV-SOFO without RBV in ALLY-3, but did not remarkably change the tolerability and safety profile. There was no increase in overall grade 3-4 laboratory abnormalities in ALLY-31 (3 events in 50 subjects) compared with ALLY-3 (8 events in 152 subjects), and the addition of RBV to DCV-SOFO resulted in only a single case of grade 3 treatment-related anemia in ALLY-31 against HCV 3a (Leroy et al., 2016). Gender-wise response indicated that SVR24 in female subjects (93.0%) was slightly lower in comparison to males (93.9%) but statistically insignificant (Table 4.21).

In contradiction to the current study, But et al in 2019 demonstrated that female subjects were more responsive as compared to male subjects when treated with DCV-SOFO-RBV (Hézode et al., 2015) which is a general observation reported by several investigators in the case of IFN-based regimes which particularly achieved better SVR among the female subjects (Abd-Elsalam et al., 2019, Aziz et al., 2011, Ali et al., 2016a). However, the gender-based significant differences in response rates have not been reported in cases of DAAs combinations by other investigators (Abbas et al., 2017, Jamil et al., 2018). Side effects like fatigue, headache, and nausea were the most common in the current group(Table 4.22) which have been reported earlier (Pol et al., 2016).

In summary, the DCV-SOFO-RBV combination is associated with a high SVR24 rate in subjects infected with various HCV genotypes.

In 2013, SOFO was introduced as a pan genotypic antiviral and was used in combination therapy with PEG-IFN and RBV (Bhatia et al., 2014). The group-IV received triple combination therapy consisting of SOF-RBV-PEG IFN which was most successful against HCV 3b and the Untypable HCV with ETR and SVR24 rates of 100% and 94% respectively, however, against HCV 3a and mixed genotypic infections, the therapy was comparatively less effective than other double or triple combinations therapies (Table 4.20a). A relatively higher percentage of null response was observed in the case of HCV 3a and the number of relapses in case of the said genotype was also high (Table 4.20a). Other investigators have reported that the SOFO-RBV-PEG IFN therapy was far better than the double combination of PEG-IFN and RBV therapy with higher efficacy, shorter treatment duration, and fewer side effects (Bhatia et al., 2014). For correlation in BOSON study, the addition of PEG-IFN-a to SOFO-RBV for 12 weeks achieved better SVR12 in genotype 3-infected subjects with cirrhosis (88%) relative to SOFO-RBV alone for 16 weeks (51%) or 24 weeks (79%) (Foster et al., 2015). It has been reported that 95% of HCV-infected subjects at week 4 treated with combination therapy of PEG-IFN-RBV-SOFO results in complete eradication of hepatitis C (Lawitz et al., 2014, Kowdley et al., 2013, Lawitz et al., 2013). In consent to current group study 96-98% of SVR24 was achieved by HCV genotypes 3 and its subtypes in respect to SOFO-PEG IFN-a-RBV combination therapy (Lawitz et al., 2013). No data is available for comparison regarding the response of Untypable HCV genotypes in respect to PEG-IFN-a-SOFO-RBV combination therapy.

In different age groups, the triple combination proved more effective among subjects of <55 years of age while it was relatively less effective in subjects >55 yrs. Null response and relapses were observed in all age groups with majority of the cases falling in the age group (41-55 yrs) (Table 4.20b). In respect to age range we did not find any data for correlation regarding the triple combination therapy of SOFO- PEG IFN-a-RBV. Gender wise response rates in terms of ETR was 93.0% in female and 91.9% in male subjects. Similarly SVR24 was achieved as 90.3% in female subjects and 90.0% in male subjects (Table 4.21). Similar results were reported in a study carried out in Egypt in which female subjects were more responsive to SOFO-PEGIFN-a-RBV combination therapy as compared to male subjects (Abd-Elsalam et al., 2019). Consistent with the established safety profile of PEG-IFN and RBV treatment, the addition of PEG-IFN-a led to a higher incidence of complications and side effects. The overall percentage of side effects was higher in the subjects treated with triple therapy regimen as compared to those treated with double therapy regimen (SOFO-RBV) (Table 4.22). These listed side effects were reported in earlier studies in subjects treated with RBV and PEG-IFN alfa-2a including severe neuropsychiatric side effects (Akiyama et al., 2013, Moreno et al., 2015). In conclusion, PEG-IFN, RBV plus SOFO regimen is a highly effective therapy for treatment of HCV genotype 3 along with its subtypes in Pakistan as reported by other studies as well (Butt et al., 2019).

* Conclusion

This study concludes that there is a uniform pattern of HCV genotypes distribution across the study area with HCV 3a, HCV 3b and the Untypable HCV as the most dominant genotypes followed by HCV 2a while other genotypes are rarely found in some areas. Furthermore, genetically diverse types of the Untypable HCV exist in different parts of the country. Although partial genetic information reveal that the Untypable HCV may be slight variants of HCV 3a, yet whole genome sequencing on a representative scale could help reveal their entire genetic divergence and their true identity as variant or novel types. Although the response rate of all combination therapies was quite satisfactory in subjects <41 years among subjects infected with various HCV types, DCV-SOF and DCV-SOF-RBV particularly achieved high SVR24s in the case of HCV 3a infections while SOF-RBV and SOF-RBV-PEG IFN combination was comparatively more efficient although DCV-SOF and SOF-RBV-PEG IFN also achieved high SVR24. SOF-RBV, DCV-SOF and the triple combinations used in group-IV worked very efficiently against HCV 4a, HCV 2a and 2b, and HCV 1b respectively.

Future Prospects

- The characterization of whole genome of the prevailing HCV types in Pakistan should be conducted to understand the evolution of HCV in specific ethnic backgrounds and to have a broader background for finding association of viral factors with response to different therapies.
- Assays based on Type-specific PCR used for HCV genotyping should be updated after 5-10 years in the light of newer sequencing data for designing relatively trustworthy genotyping systems and assessment of viral epidemiological.
- 3. DAAs efficacy should be evaluated against the evolving HCV genotypes and subtypes prevalent in Pakistan.
- 4. Host factors (such as IL28B genotype) should be assessed so as to clearly evaluate the anti-viral resistance in our population.
- 5. In the light of viral and host genomics, extensive bioinformatics studies should be carried out to find out useful information about host susceptibility or resistance and design of newer strategies for containing the virus.
- 6. A therapeutic vaccine-based strategy or other vaccine design strategies should be explored against the virus.

Publications from this research work:

Shahroz Khan^{1*}'Ijaz Ali², Malik Badshah¹, Qaiser Mohammad Khan³, Zahida Nasreen Haider³, Sajid Ali⁴, Imtiaz Ali Khan⁵ and Anwar Ullah² "Molecular Epidemiology of Hepatitis C Virus Genotypes Among Chronically Infected Patients in Pakistan" Jundishapur J Microbiol. 2019 March; 12(3):e86428. doi: 10.5812/jjm.86428.

(Impact Factor:1.23)

Submitted research Paper:

- Sofosbuvir and ribavirin combination therapy without interferon for treatment of hepatitis C virus genotype 3a in Pakistan: comparison between treatment naïve and treatment experienced patients (Jundishapur Journal of Microbiology)
- 3. Response rates of new direct-acting antiviral therapies Daclatasvir, Sofosbuvir in combination with Ribavirin and Pegylated Interferon among chronically infected Patients with HCV in Pakistan (Hepatitis Monthly)
- 4. Molecular diagnosis of Hepatitis C Untypeable genotypes among chronically infected patients in Pakistan (Plos One)

References

- 1. ABBAS, Z., SAAD, M., NADEEM, R., JAWED, F. & ABBAS, M. 2017. Sofosbuvir and Ribavirin With or Without Pegylated Interferon for Hepatitis C Genotype 3: A Real World Experience. *Hepatitis Monthly*, 17.
- ABD-ELSALAM, S., BADAWI, R., ELNAWASANY, S., YOUSEF, M., MANSOUR, L., HAWASH, N., ELKHOULY, R. A., SOLIMAN, S., SELIM, A. & KOBTAN, A. 2019. Sofosbuvir, Pegylated Interferon and Ribavirin in the Treatment of an Egyptian Cohort with Hepatitis C Virus Infection in Real-Life Clinical Practice. *Infectious Disorders-Drug Targets (Formerly Current Drug Targets-Infectious Disorders)*, 19, 179-184.
- 3. ABDO, A. A. & LEE, S. S. 2004. Management of hepatitis C virus genotype 4. *Journal* of gastroenterology and hepatology, 19, 1233-1239.
- AFRIDI, S., NAEEM, M., HUSSAIN, A., KAKAR, N., BABAR, M. E. & AHMAD, J. 2009. Prevalence of hepatitis C virus (HCV) genotypes in Balochistan. *Molecular biology reports*, 36, 1511-1514.
- AFRIDI, S. Q., ALI, M. M., AWAN, F., ZAHID, M. N., AFRIDI, I. Q., AFRIDI, S. Q. & YAQUB, T. 2014. Molecular epidemiology and viral load of HCV in different regions of Punjab, Pakistan. *Virology journal*, 11, 24.
- AFRIDI, S. Q., ZAHID, M. N., SHABBIR, M. Z., HUSSAIN, Z., MUKHTAR, N., TIPU, M. Y., AKHTAR, F. & YAQUB, T. 2013. Prevalence of HCV genotypes in district Mardan. *Virology journal*, 10, 90.
- 7. AFZAL, M. S., KHAN, M. Y., AMMAR, M. & ANJUM, S. 2014. Diagnostically untypable hepatitis C virus variants: it is time to resolve the problem. *World Journal of Gastroenterology: WJG*, 20, 17690.
- 8. AHMAD, B., ALI, S., ALI, I., AZAM, S. & BASHIR, S. 2012. Response rates of standard interferon therapy in chronic Patients with HCV of Khyber Pakhtunkhwa (KPK). *Virology journal*, 9, 18.
- 9. AHMAD, H. M. U., KANWAL, F. & USAMA, M. 2018. Efficacy of Sofosbuvir For the Treatment of Hepatitis C Genotype3.
- 10. AHMAD, N., ASGHER, M., SHAFIQUE, M. & QURESHI, J. A. 2007. An evidence of high prevalence of Hepatitis C virus in Faisalabad, Pakistan. *Saudi medical journal*, 28, 390.
- 11. AHMAD, W., IJAZ, B., JAVED, F. T., JAHAN, S., SHAHID, I., KHAN, F. M. & HASSAN, S. 2010. HCV genotype distribution and possible transmission risks in Lahore, Pakistan. *World journal of gastroenterology: WJG*, 16, 4321.
- 12. AHMED, O. A., SAFWAT, E., KHALIFA, M. O., ELSHAFIE, A. I., FOUAD, M. H. A., SALAMA, M. M., NAGUIB, G. G., ELTABBAKH, M. M., SHERIEF, A. F. & ABD-ELSALAM, S. 2018. Sofosbuvir plus daclatasvir in treatment of chronic hepatitis C genotype 4 infection in a cohort of Egyptian patients: an experiment the size of Egyptian village. *International journal of hepatology*, 2018.
- 13. AKHTER, T. S., UMAR, M., ASLAM, F., NISAR, G., NASEER, A., AHMAD, S. & OSAMA, M. 2017. Sofosbuvir for the treatment of hepatitis C genotype 3 infected patients in Pakistan. *Journal of Ayub Medical College Abbottabad*, 28, 884-889.

- AKHUND, A. A., SHAIKH, K. R., NAQVI, S. Q. H. & KAMAL, M. 2008. HCV genotypes in correlation to histopathological grading and staging in interior Sindh. *Gomal J Med Sci*, 6, 93-97.
- 15. AKIYAMA, M. J., PIOTROWSKI, J. I., ROYTMAN, M. M., CHAN, S. M., HONG, L. K., HUDDLESTON, L., TRUJILLO, R. & TSAI, N. C. 2013. New triple therapy for chronic hepatitis C: real life clinical experience in a community setting. *Hawai'i Journal of Medicine & Public Health*, 72, 6.
- 16. AL KANAANI, Z., MAHMUD, S., KOUYOUMJIAN, S. P. & ABU-RADDAD, L. J. 2018. The epidemiology of hepatitis C virus in Pakistan: systematic review and metaanalyses. *Royal Society open science*, 5, 180257.
- 17. AL NAAMANI, K., AL SINANI, S. & DESCHÊNES, M. 2013. Epidemiology and treatment of hepatitis C genotypes 5 and 6. *Canadian Journal of Gastroenterology and Hepatology*, 27, e8-e12.
- ALEMAN, S., RAHBIN, N., WEILAND, O., DAVIDSDOTTIR, L., HEDENSTIERNA, M., ROSE, N., VERBAAN, H., STÅL, P., CARLSSON, T. & NORRGREN, H. 2013. A risk for hepatocellular carcinoma persists long-term after sustained virologic response in patients with hepatitis C-associated liver cirrhosis. *Clinical Infectious Diseases*, 57, 230-236.
- 19. ALFARESI, M. S. 2011. Prevalence of hepatitis C virus (HCV) genotypes among positive UAE patients. *Molecular biology reports*, 38, 2719-2722.
- 20. ALI, A., AHMED, H. & IDREES, M. 2010. Molecular epidemiology of Hepatitis C virus genotypes in Khyber Pakhtoonkhaw of Pakistan. *Virology Journal*, 7, 203.
- 21. ALI, A., NISAR, M., AHMAD, H., SAIF, N., IDREES, M. & BAJWA, M. A. 2011a. Determination of HCV genotypes and viral loads in chronic HCV infected patients of Hazara Pakistan. *Virology journal*, 8, 466.
- 22. ALI, I., KHAN, S., ATTAULLAH, S., KHAN, S. N., KHAN, J., SIRAJ, S., IQBAL, A., SWATI, Z. A. & IDREES, M. 2011b. Response to combination therapy of HCV 3a infected Pakistani patients and the role of NS5A protein. *Virology journal*, *8*, 258.
- 23. ALI, M., AFZAL, S., ZIA, A., HASSAN, A., KHALIL, A. T., OVAIS, M., SHINWARI, Z. K. & IDREES, M. 2016a. A systematic review of treatment response rates in Pakistani hepatitis C virus patients; current prospects and future challenges. *Medicine*, 95.
- 24. ALI, S., AHMAD, A., KHAN, R. S., KHAN, S., HAMAYUN, M., KHAN, S. A., IQBAL, A., KHAN, A. A., WADOOD, A. & UR RAHMAN, T. 2014. Genotyping of HCV RNA reveals that 3a is the most prevalent genotype in mardan, pakistan. *Advances in virology*, 2014.
- 25. ALI, S., AHMAD, B., ALI, I., MAHMOOD, N., ANWAR, N., SAEEDI, I. & AFRIDI, J. Z. 2016b. Virological response to conventional interferon therapy combined with ribavirin against various HCV genotypes in Khyber Pakhtunkhwa, Pakistan. Asian Pacific Journal of Cancer Prevention, 17, 2407-2410.
- 26. ALI, S., ALI, I., AZAM, S. & AHMAD, B. 2011c. Frequency distribution of HCV genotypes among chronic hepatitis C patients of Khyber Pakhtunkhwa. *Virology journal*, 8, 193.
- 27. ALTER, H., HOLLAND, P., MORROW, A., PURCELL, R., FEINSTONE, S. & MORITSUGU, Y. 1975. Clinical and serological analysis of transfusion-associated hepatitis. *The Lancet*, 306, 838-841.

- 28. ALTER, H., HOLLAND, P., PURCELL, R. & POPPER, H. 1978. Transmissible agent in non-A, non-B hepatitis. *The Lancet*, 311, 459-463.
- 29. ALTUGLU, I., SOYLER, I., OZACAR, T. & ERENSOY, S. 2008. Distribution of hepatitis C virus genotypes in patients with chronic hepatitis C infection in Western Turkey. *International Journal of Infectious Diseases*, 12, 239-244.
- 30. ANJUM, S., ALI, S., AHMAD, T., AFZAL, M. S., WAHEED, Y., SHAFI, T., ASHRAF, M. & ANDLEEB, S. 2013. Sequence and structural analysis of 3'untranslated region of hepatitis C virus, genotype 3a, from pakistani isolates. *Hepatitis monthly*, 13.
- 31. ARSHAD, A. & ASHFAQ, U. A. 2017. Epidemiology of hepatitis C infection in Pakistan: current estimate and major risk factors. *Critical Reviews™ in Eukaryotic Gene Expression*, 27.
- 32. ARUMUGASWAMI, V., REMENYI, R., KANAGAVEL, V., SUE, E. Y., HO, T. N., LIU, C., FONTANES, V., DASGUPTA, A. & SUN, R. 2008. High-resolution functional profiling of hepatitis C virus genome. *PLoS pathogens*, 4, e1000182.
- 33. ASGHAR, A. & HAHIZ, A. 1998. Antibodies to Hepatitis C virus and Alanine Amino transferase in chronic live disease. *Pak Armed Forces Med J*, 48, 21-4.
- 34. ASHFAQ, U. A., QASIM, M., YOUSAF, M. Z., AWAN, M. T. & JAHAN, S. 2011. Inhibition of HCV 3a genotype entry through host CD81 and HCV E2 antibodies. *Journal of translational medicine*, 9, 194.
- 35. ASLAM, M. & ASLAM, J. 2001. Seroprevalence of the antibody to hepatitis C in select groups in the Punjab region of Pakistan. *Journal of clinical gastroenterology*, 33, 407-411.
- 36. ASSELAH, T. & MARCELLIN, P. 2014. Second-wave IFN-based triple therapy for HCV genotype 1 infection: simeprevir, faldaprevir and sofosbuvir. *Liver International*, 34, 60-68.
- 37. ASSOCIATION, W. M. 2001. World Medical Association Declaration of Helsinki. Ethical principles for medical research involving human subjects. *Bulletin of the World Health Organization*, 79, 373.
- 38. ATTAULLAH, S., KHAN, S. & ALI, I. 2011. Hepatitis C virus genotypes in Pakistan: a systemic review. *Virology journal*, 8, 433.
- 39. AVERHOFF, F. M., GLASS, N. & HOLTZMAN, D. 2012. Global burden of hepatitis C: considerations for healthcare providers in the United States. *Clinical infectious diseases*, 55, S10-S15.
- 40. AZIZ, H., GIL, M. L., WAHEED, Y., ADEEB, U., RAZA, A., BILAL, I. & ATHAR, M. A. 2011. Evaluation of prognostic factors for peg interferon alfa-2b plus ribavirin treatment on HCV infected patients in Pakistan. *Infection, Genetics and Evolution*, 11, 640-645.
- 41. AZIZ, H., RAZA, A., MURTAZA, S., WAHEED, Y., KHALID, A., IRFAN, J., SAMRA, Z. & ATHAR, M. A. 2013. Molecular epidemiology of hepatitis C virus genotypes in different geographical regions of Punjab Province in Pakistan and a phylogenetic analysis. *International Journal of Infectious Diseases*, 17, e247-e253.
- 42. BALAYAN, M., ANDJAPARIDZE, A., SAVINSKAYA, S., KETILADZE, E., BRAGINSKY, D., SAVINOV, A. & POLESCHUK, V. 1983. Evidence for a virus in non-A, non-B hepatitis transmitted via the fecal-oral route. *Intervirology*, 20, 23-31.
- 43. BARTENSCHLAGER, R., PENIN, F., LOHMANN, V. & ANDRÉ, P. 2011. Assembly of infectious hepatitis C virus particles. *Trends in microbiology*, 19, 95-103.

- 44. BATOOL, A., KHAN, M. I. & BANO, K. A. 2009. Efficacy of immunoassay chromatography test for hepatitis-C antibodies detection. *Journal of Ayub Medical College Abbottabad*, 21, 38-39.
- 45. BEALES, L. P., ROWLANDS, D. J. & HOLZENBURG, A. 2001. The internal ribosome entry site (IRES) of hepatitis C virus visualized by electron microscopy. *Rna*, 7, 661-670.
- 46. BELCI, P., COLLO, A., MARTORANA, M., EVANGELISTA, A., GIUNTI, S., GAMBINO, R., CASSADER, M., BO, S. & DURAZZO, M. 2016. Can gender predict virological response to standard antiviral therapy for chronic hepatitis C? A retrospective study.
- 47. BELPERIO, P. S., SHAHOUMIAN, T. A., LOOMIS, T. P., MOLE, L. A. & BACKUS,
 L. I. 2019. Real-world effectiveness of daclatasvir plus sofosbuvir and
 velpatasvir/sofosbuvir in hepatitis C genotype 2 and 3. *Journal of hepatology*, 70, 15-23.
- 48. BHATIA, H. K., SINGH, H., GREWAL, N. & NATT, N. K. 2014. Sofosbuvir: A novel treatment option for chronic hepatitis C infection. *Journal of pharmacology & pharmacotherapeutics*, 5, 278.
- 49. BLIGHT, K. J. & RICE, C. M. 1997. Secondary structure determination of the conserved 98-base sequence at the 3'terminus of hepatitis C virus genome RNA. *Journal of virology*, 71, 7345-7352.
- 50. BOURLIÈRE, M., KHALOUN, A., WARTELLE-BLADOU, C., OULES, V., PORTAL, I., BENALI, S., ADHOUTE, X. & CASTELLANI, P. 2011. Chronic hepatitis C: treatments of the future. *Clinics and research in hepatology and gastroenterology*, 35, S84-S95.
- 51. BRADLEY, D., MAYNARD, J., POPPER, H., COOK, E., EBERT, J., MCCAUSTLAND, K., SCHABLE, C. & FIELDS, H. 1983. Posttransfusion non-A, non-B hepatitis: physicochemical properties of two distinct agents. *Journal of infectious diseases*, 148, 254-265.
- 52. BROWN, E. A., ZHANG, H., PING, L.-H. & LEMON, S. M. 1992. Secondary structure of the 5' nontranslated regions of hepatitis C virus and pestivirus genomic RNAs. *Nucleic acids research*, 20, 5041-5045.
- 53. BUKH, J., PURCELL, R. H. & MILLER, R. H. 1992. Sequence analysis of the 5'noncoding region of hepatitis C virus. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, 89, 4942-4946.
- 54. BUTT, N., REEMA, S., KHAN, M. A., ABBASI, A., BUTT, S., KHOSO, M. M., AKBAR, A., HALEEM, F., MAHESAR, G. B. & FAHAD, A. 2019. Efficacy and Safety of Sofosbuvir and Ribavirin for Treating Chronic Hepatitis C, Genotype 3: Experience of a Tertiary Care Hospital at Karachi, Pakistan. *Cureus*, 11.
- 55. BUTT, S., IDREES, M., AKBAR, H., UR REHMAN, I., AWAN, Z., AFZAL, S., HUSSAIN, A., SHAHID, M., MANZOOR, S. & RAFIQUE, S. 2010. The changing epidemiology pattern and frequency distribution of hepatitis C virus in Pakistan. *Infection, Genetics and Evolution*, 10, 595-600.
- 56. BUTT, S., IDREES, M., REHMAN, I. U., AKBAR, H., SHAHID, M., AFZAL, S., YOUNAS, S. & AMIN, I. 2011. Mixed genotype infections with hepatitis C virus, Pakistan. *Emerging infectious diseases*, 17, 1565.
- 57. BUTT, Z. & SHAH, S. M. A. 2019. Daclatasvir plus Sofosbuvir with or without ribavirin in patients with chronic Hepatitis C genotype 3a in Pakistani population-A real world experience. *Pakistan journal of medical sciences*, 35, 409.

- 58. CHANG, M. H., GORDON, L. A. & FUNG, H. B. 2012. Boceprevir: a protease inhibitor for the treatment of hepatitis C. *Clinical therapeutics*, 34, 2021-2038.
- 59. CHEN, S. L. & MORGAN, T. R. 2006. The natural history of hepatitis C virus (HCV) infection. *International journal of medical sciences*, 3, 47.
- 60. CHEVALIEZ, S., SOULIER, A., POITEAU, L., BOUVIER-ALIAS, M. & PAWLOTSKY, J.-M. 2014. Clinical utility of hepatitis C virus core antigen quantification in patients with chronic hepatitis C. *Journal of Clinical Virology*, 61, 145-148.
- 61. CHOO, Q.-L., KUO, G., WEINER, A. J., OVERBY, L. R., BRADLEY, D. W. & HOUGHTON, M. 1989. Isolation of a cDNA clone derived from a blood-borne non-A, non-B viral hepatitis genome. *Science*, 244, 359-362.
- 62. CHRISTDAS, J., SIVAKUMAR, J., DAVID, J., DANIEL, H., RAGHURAMAN, S. & ABRAHAM, P. 2013. Genotypes of hepatitis C virus in the Indian sub-continent: A decade-long experience from a tertiary care hospital in South India. *Indian journal of medical microbiology*, 31, 349.
- 63. CHUNG, R. T. & BAUMERT, T. F. 2014. Curing chronic hepatitis C—the arc of a medical triumph. *New England Journal of Medicine*, 370, 1576-1578.
- 64. CLARK, V. C., PETER, J. A. & NELSON, D. R. 2013. New therapeutic strategies in HCV: second-generation protease inhibitors. *Liver International*, 33, 80-84.
- 65. CORNBERG, M., DETERDING, K. & MANNS, M. P. 2006. Present and future therapy for hepatitis C virus. *Expert review of anti-infective therapy*, 4, 781-793.
- 66. DI FILIPPO, D., CORTES-MANCERA, F., BELTRAN, M., ARBELAEZ, M. P., JARAMILLO, S., RESTREPO, J. C., CORREA, G. & NAVAS, M.-C. 2012. Molecular characterization of hepatitis c virus in multi-transfused Colombian patients. *Virology journal*, 9, 242.
- 67. DOLATIMEHR, F., KARIMI-SARI, H., REZAEE-ZAVAREH, M. S., ALAVIAN, S. M., BEHNAVA, B., GHOLAMI-FESHARAKI, M. & SHARAFI, H. 2017. Combination of sofosbuvir, pegylated-interferon and ribavirin for treatment of hepatitis C virus genotype 1 infection: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *DARU journal of pharmaceutical sciences*, 25, 11.
- 68. DUBUISSON, J. & COSSET, F.-L. 2014. Virology and cell biology of the hepatitis C virus life cycle–An update. *Journal of hepatology*, 61, S3-S13.
- 69. DUTKIEWICZ, M. & CIESIOŁKA, J. 2005. Structural characterization of the highly conserved 98-base sequence at the 3' end of HCV RNA genome and the complementary sequence located at the 5' end of the replicative viral strand. *Nucleic acids research*, 33, 693-703.
- 70. ECHEVERRÍA, N., MORATORIO, G., CRISTINA, J. & MORENO, P. 2015. Hepatitis C virus genetic variability and evolution. *World journal of hepatology*, **7**, 831.
- 71. EDWARDS, D. J., COPPENS, D. G., PRASAD, T. L., ROOK, L. A. & IYER, J. K. 2015. Access to hepatitis C medicines. *Bulletin of the World Health Organization*, 93, 799-805.
- 72. EL-SHAMY, A. & HOTTA, H. 2014. Impact of hepatitis C virus heterogeneity on interferon sensitivity: an overview. *World Journal of Gastroenterology: WJG*, 20, 7555.
- 73. FADLALLA, F. A., MOHAMOUD, Y. A., MUMTAZ, G. R. & ABU-RADDAD, L. J. 2015. The epidemiology of hepatitis C virus in the Maghreb region: systematic review and meta-analyses. *PloS one*, 10, e0121873.

- 74. FARAG, M. M., SOFY, A. R., MOUSA, A. A., AHMED, M. A. & ALGANZORY, M. R. 2015. Molecular assay and genotyping of hepatitis C virus among infected Egyptian and Saudi Arabian patients. *Virology: research and TreaTmenT*, 6, VRT. S32016.
- 75. FATTOVICH, G., RIBERO, M. L., PANTALENA, M., DIODATI, G., ALMASIO, P., NEVENS, F., TREMOLADA, F., DEGOS, F., RAI, J. & SOLINAS, A. 2001. Hepatitis C virus genotypes: distribution and clinical significance in patients with cirrhosis type C seen at tertiary referral centres in Europe. *Journal of viral hepatitis*, 8, 206-216.
- 76. FEINSTONE, S. M., KAPIKIAN, A. Z., PURCELL, R. H., ALTER, H. J. & HOLLAND, P. V. 1975. Transfusion-associated hepatitis not due to viral hepatitis type A or B. New England Journal of Medicine, 292, 767-770.
- 77. FOSTER, G. R., IRVING, W. L., CHEUNG, M. C., WALKER, A. J., HUDSON, B. E., VERMA, S., MCLAUCHLAN, J., MUTIMER, D. J., BROWN, A. & GELSON, W. T. 2016. Impact of direct acting antiviral therapy in patients with chronic hepatitis C and decompensated cirrhosis. *Journal of hepatology*, 64, 1224-1231.
- 78. FOSTER, G. R., PIANKO, S., BROWN, A., FORTON, D., NAHASS, R. G., GEORGE, J., BARNES, E., BRAINARD, D. M., MASSETTO, B. & LIN, M. 2015. Efficacy of sofosbuvir plus ribavirin with or without peginterferon-alfa in patients with hepatitis C virus genotype 3 infection and treatment-experienced patients with cirrhosis and hepatitis C virus genotype 2 infection. *Gastroenterology*, 149, 1462-1470.
- 79. FRENTZEN, A., GÜRLEVIK, E., YUAN, Q., STEINMANN, E., OTT, M., STAEHELI, P., SCHMID-BURGK, J., SCHMIDT, T., HORNUNG, V. & KUEHNEL, F. 2015. Control of hepatitis C virus replication in mouse liver-derived cells by MAVS-dependent production of type I and type III interferons. *Journal of virology*, 89, 3833-3845.
- 80. FRIEBE, P. & BARTENSCHLAGER, R. 2002. Genetic analysis of sequences in the 3' nontranslated region of hepatitis C virus that are important for RNA replication. *Journal of virology*, 76, 5326-5338.
- FRIEBE, P., LOHMANN, V., KRIEGER, N. & BARTENSCHLAGER, R. 2001. Sequences in the 5' nontranslated region of hepatitis C virus required for RNA replication. *Journal of virology*, 75, 12047-12057.
- 82. GANE, E. J., STEDMAN, C. A., HYLAND, R. H., DING, X., SVAROVSKAIA, E., SYMONDS, W. T., HINDES, R. G. & BERREY, M. M. 2013. Nucleotide polymerase inhibitor sofosbuvir plus ribavirin for hepatitis C. *New England Journal of Medicine*, 368, 34-44.
- 83. GAO, M., NETTLES, R. E., BELEMA, M., SNYDER, L. B., NGUYEN, V. N., FRIDELL, R. A., SERRANO-WU, M. H., LANGLEY, D. R., SUN, J.-H. & O'BOYLE II, D. R. 2010. Chemical genetics strategy identifies an HCV NS5A inhibitor with a potent clinical effect. *Nature*, 465, 96.
- 84. GAO, M., O'BOYLE II, D. R. & ROBERTS, S. 2016. HCV NS5A replication complex inhibitors. *Current opinion in pharmacology*, 30, 151-157.
- GAULT, E., SOUSSAN, P., MORICE, Y., SANDERS, L., BERRADA, A., ROGERS, B. & DENÝ, P. 2003. Evaluation of a new serotyping assay for detection of anti-hepatitis C virus type-specific antibodies in serum samples. *Journal of clinical microbiology*, 41, 2084-2087.
- 86. GERMAIN, M.-A., CHATEL-CHAIX, L., GAGNÉ, B., BONNEIL, E., THIBAULT, P., PRADEZYNSKI, F., DE CHASSEY, B., MEYNIEL-SCHICKLIN, L., LOTTEAU, V. & BARIL, M. 2014. Elucidating novel hepatitis C virus-host interactions using combined

mass spectrometry and functional genomics approaches. *Molecular & Cellular Proteomics*, 13, 184-203.

- 87. GERMER, J. J., RYS, P. N., THORVILSON, J. N. & PERSING, D. H. 1999. Determination of hepatitis C virus genotype by direct sequence analysis of products generated with the Amplicor HCV test. *Journal of Clinical Microbiology*, 37, 2625-2630.
- 88. GHANY, M. G., NELSON, D. R., STRADER, D. B., THOMAS, D. L. & SEEFF, L. B. 2011. An update on treatment of genotype 1 chronic hepatitis C virus infection: 2011 practice guideline by the American Association for the Study of Liver Diseases. *Hepatology*, 54, 1433-1444.
- 89. GOWER, E., ESTES, C., BLACH, S., RAZAVI-SHEARER, K. & RAZAVI, H. 2014. Global epidemiology and genotype distribution of the hepatitis C virus infection. *Journal of hepatology*, 61, S45-S57.
- GUL, A. & IQBAL, F. 2003. Prevalence of hepatitis C in patients on maintenance haemodialysis. *Journal of the College of Physicians and Surgeons--Pakistan: JCPSP*, 13, 15-18.
- 91. GUL, A., ZAHID, N., AHMED, J., ZAHIR, F., KHAN, I. A. & ALI, I. 2016. Molecular characterization of Hepatitis C virus 3a in Peshawar. *BMC infectious diseases*, 16, 163.
- 92. GUO, M., PEI, R., YANG, Q., CAO, H., WANG, Y., WU, C., CHEN, J., ZHOU, Y., HU, X. & LU, M. 2015. Phosphatidylserine-specific phospholipase A1 involved in hepatitis C virus assembly through NS2 complex formation. *Journal of virology*, 89, 2367-2377.
- 93. GUPTA, E., BAJPAI, M. & CHOUDHARY, A. 2014. Hepatitis C virus: Screening, diagnosis, and interpretation of laboratory assays. *Asian journal of transfusion science*, 8, 19.
- 94. HAJARIZADEH, B., GREBELY, J. & DORE, G. J. 2013. Epidemiology and natural history of HCV infection. *Nature reviews Gastroenterology & hepatology*, 10, 553.
- 95. HAMID, S., UMAR, M., ALAM, A., SIDDIQUI, A., QURESHI, H. & BUTT, J. 2004. PSG consensus statement on management of hepatitis C virus infection--2003. *JPMA*. *The Journal of the Pakistan Medical Association*, 54, 146.
- 96. HAN, J. H. & HOUGHTON, M. 1992. Group specific sequences and conserved secondary structures at the 3'end of HCV genome and its implication for viral replication. *Nucleic acids research*, 20, 3520.
- 97. HE, L.-F., ALLING, D., POPKIN, T., SHAPIRO, M., ALTER, H. J. & PURCELL, R. H. 1987. Determining the size of non-A, non-B hepatitis virus by filtration. *Journal of Infectious Diseases*, 156, 636-640.
- 98. HEIM, M. H. 2013. 25 years of interferon-based treatment of chronic hepatitis C: an epoch coming to an end. *Nature Reviews Immunology*, 13, 535.
- 99. HÉZODE, C., LEDINGHEN, V., FONTAINE, H., ZOULIM, F., LEBRAY, P., BOYER, N., LARREY, D. G., SILVAIN, C., BOTTA-FRIDLUND, D. & LEROY, V. 2015. Daclatasvir plus sofosbuvir with or without ribavirin in genotype 3 patients from a large French multicenter compassionate use program. *Hepatology*, 62, 314A--314A.
- HIJIKATA, M., SHIMIZU, Y., KATO, H., IWAMOTO, A., SHIH, J., ALTER, H., PURCELL, R. & YOSHIKURA, H. 1993. Equilibrium centrifugation studies of hepatitis C virus: evidence for circulating immune complexes. *Journal of virology*, 67, 1953-1958.

- HOLLINGER, B., GITNICK, G. L., AACH, R. D., SZMUNESS, W., MOSLEY, J. W., STEVENS, C. E., PETERS, R. L., WEINER, J. M., WERCH, J. B. & LANDER, J. J. 1978. Non-A, non-B hepatitis transmission in chimpanzees: a project of the transfusion-transmitted viruses study group. *Intervirology*, 10, 60-68.
- 102. HONDA, M., BEARD, M. R., PING, L.-H. & LEMON, S. M. 1999. A phylogenetically conserved stem-loop structure at the 5' border of the internal ribosome entry site of hepatitis C virus is required for cap-independent viral translation. *Journal of virology*, 73, 1165-1174.
- 103. HONDA, M., BROWN, E. & LEMON, S. 1996. Stability of a stem-loop involving the initiator AUG controls the efficiency of internal initiation of translation on hepatitis C virus RNA. *Rna*, 2, 955-968.
- 104. HOOFNAGLE, J. H. 2002. Course and outcome of hepatitis C. *Hepatology*, 36, S21-S29.
- HOSHIDA, Y., FUCHS, B. C., BARDEESY, N., BAUMERT, T. F. & CHUNG, R. T. 2014. Pathogenesis and prevention of hepatitis C virus-induced hepatocellular carcinoma. *Journal of hepatology*, 61, S79-S90.
- 106. HUNDT, J., LI, Z. & LIU, Q. 2013. Post-translational modifications of hepatitis C viral proteins and their biological significance. *World journal of gastroenterology: WJG*, 19, 8929.
- 107. HUSAIN, A., MALIK, F. A., NAGRA, H., EHSAN, A., AHMAD, Z. & ABID, M. Frequency of different HCV genotypes in Faisalabad. APMC, 2009. 19-22.
- 108. IDREES, M., LAL, A., NASEEM, M. & KHALID, M. 2008. High prevalence of hepatitis C virus infection in the largest province of Pakistan. *Journal of digestive diseases*, 9, 95-103.
- 109. IDREES, M., RAFIQUE, S., REHMAN, I.-U., AKBAR, H., YOUSAF, M. Z., BUTT, S., AWAN, Z., MANZOOR, S., AKRAM, M. & AFTAB, M. 2009. Hepatitis C virus genotype 3a infection and hepatocellular carcinoma: Pakistan experience. *World Journal of Gastroenterology: WJG*, 15, 5080.
- 110. IDREES, M. & RIAZUDDIN, S. 2008. Frequency distribution of hepatitis C virus genotypes in different geographical regions of Pakistan and their possible routes of transmission. *BMC infectious diseases*, 8, 69.
- 111. IMRAN, M., MANZOOR, S., ASHRAF, J., KHALID, M., TARIQ, M., KHALIQ, H. M. & AZAM, S. 2013. Role of viral and host factors in interferon based therapy of hepatitis C virus infection. *Virology journal*, 10, 299.
- 112. INAMULLAH, I., IDREES, M., AHMED, H., ALI, M., ALI, L. & AHMED, A. 2011. Hepatitis C virus genotypes circulating in district Swat of Khyber Pakhtoonkhaw, Pakistan. *Virology journal*, 8, 16.
- 113. INOUE, T. & TSAI, B. 2013. How viruses use the endoplasmic reticulum for entry, replication, and assembly. *Cold Spring Harbor perspectives in biology*, 5, a013250.
- 114. IQBAL, S., YOUSUF, M. H. & YOUSAF, M. I. 2017. Dramatic response of hepatitis C patients chronically infected with hepatitis C virus genotype 3 to sofosbuvirbased therapies in Punjab, Pakistan: A prospective study. *World journal of gastroenterology*, 23, 7899.
- 115. ISKEN, O., LANGERWISCH, U., JIRASKO, V., REHDERS, D., REDECKE, L., RAMANATHAN, H., LINDENBACH, B. D., BARTENSCHLAGER, R. & TAUTZ, N.

2015. A conserved NS3 surface patch orchestrates NS2 protease stimulation, NS5A hyperphosphorylation and HCV genome replication. *PLoS pathogens*, 11, e1004736.

- 116. ITO, T. & LAI, M. 1997. Determination of the secondary structure of and cellular protein binding to the 3'-untranslated region of the hepatitis C virus RNA genome. *Journal of virology*, 71, 8698-8706.
- 117. IVANYI-NAGY, R., KANEVSKY, I., GABUS, C., LAVERGNE, J.-P., FICHEUX, D., PENIN, F., FOSSE, P. & DARLIX, J.-L. 2006. Analysis of hepatitis C virus RNA dimerization and core–RNA interactions. *Nucleic acids research*, 34, 2618-2633.
- 118. JAFRI, W., JAFRI, N., YAKOOB, J., ISLAM, M., TIRMIZI, S. F. A., JAFAR, T., AKHTAR, S., HAMID, S., SHAH, H. A. & NIZAMI, S. Q. 2006. Hepatitis B and C: prevalence and risk factors associated with seropositivity among children in Karachi, Pakistan. *BMC infectious diseases*, 6, 101.
- 119. JAMIL, Z., WAHEED, Y., MALIK, M. & DURRANI, A. A. 2018. Effect of Sofosbuvir plus Ribavirin therapy on hepatitis C patients in Pakistan: a retrospective study. *PeerJ*, 6, e4853.
- 120. JAMMART, B., MICHELET, M., PÉCHEUR, E.-I., PARENT, R., BARTOSCH, B., ZOULIM, F. & DURANTEL, D. 2013. Very-low-density lipoprotein (VLDL)producing and hepatitis C virus-replicating HepG2 cells secrete no more lipoviroparticles than VLDL-deficient Huh7. 5 cells. *Journal of virology*, 87, 5065-5080.
- 121. JIANG, J., CUN, W., WU, X., SHI, Q., TANG, H. & LUO, G. 2012. Hepatitis C virus attachment mediated by apolipoprotein E binding to cell surface heparan sulfate. *Journal of virology*, 86, 7256-7267.
- 122. KAKEPOTO, G. N., BHALLY, H. S., KHALIQ, G., KAYANI, N., BURNEY, I. A., SIDDIQUI, T. & KHURSHID, M. 1996. Epidemiology of blood-borne viruses: a study of healthy blood donors in Southern Pakistan. *Southeast Asian Journal of Tropical Medicine and Public Health*, 27, 703-706.
- 123. KALLIO, K., HELLSTRÖM, K., BALISTRERI, G., SPUUL, P., JOKITALO, E. & AHOLA, T. 2013. Template RNA length determines the size of replication complex spherules for Semliki Forest virus. *Journal of virology*, 87, 9125-9134.
- 124. KAMAL, S. M. 2008. Acute hepatitis C: a systematic review. *The American journal of gastroenterology*, 103, 1283.
- 125. KAMAL, S. M. 2011. Hepatitis C virus genotype 4 therapy: progress and challenges. *Liver international*, 31, 45-52.
- 126. KAMILI, S., DROBENIUC, J., ARAUJO, A. C. & HAYDEN, T. M. 2012. Laboratory diagnostics for hepatitis C virus infection. *Clinical infectious diseases*, 55, S43-S48.
- 127. KEATING, G. M. 2016. Elbasvir/grazoprevir: first global approval. *Drugs*, 76, 617-624.
- 128. KHAN, A., TAREEN, A. M., IKRAM, A., RAHMAN, H., WADOOD, A., QASIM, M. & KHAN, K. 2013. Prevalence of HCV among the young male blood donors of Quetta region of Balochistan, Pakistan. *Virology journal*, 10, 83.
- 129. KHAN, A. W., NAWAB, S., NASIM, Z., KHAN, A. H., AHMAD, S. I., ZAHIR, F. & DIN, I. U. 2017. Pattern of hepatitis C virus genotypes and subtypes circulating in war-stricken Khyber Pakhtunkhwa, Pakistan: Review of published literature. *Asian Pacific journal of tropical medicine*, 10, 1037-1042.

- 130. KHAN, N., AKMAL, M., HAYAT, M., UMAR, M., ULLAH, A., AHMED, I., RAHIM, K., ALI, S., BAHADAR, S. & SALEHA, S. 2014a. Geographic distribution of hepatitis C virus genotypes in pakistan. *Hepatitis monthly*, 14.
- 131. KHAN, N. U., ALI, I., AHMAD, N. U., IQBAL, A., REHMAN, L. U., MUNIR, I., REHMAN, M. U., KHAN, S., ALI, S. & SIDDIQUE, L. 2011a. Prevalence of active HCV infection among the blood donors of Khyber Pakhtunkwa and FATA region of Pakistan and evaluation of the screening tests for anti-HCV. *Virology journal*, 8, 154.
- 132. KHAN, S. & ATTAULLAH, S. 2011. Share of Afghanistan populace in hepatitis B and hepatitis C infection's pool: is it worthwhile? *Virology journal*, 8, 216.
- 133. KHAN, S., ATTAULLAH, S., AYAZ, S., KHAN, S. N., SHAMS, S., ALI, I., BILAL, M. & SIRAJ, S. 2011b. Molecular epidemiology of HCV among health care workers of Khyber Pakhtunkhwa. *Virology Journal*, 8, 105.
- 134. KHAN, T. M., MEHR, M. T., ULLAH, H., KHAN, H. & IMAN, N. U. 2014b. Frequency of hepatitis C virus genotypes in the north of Pakistan. *Gomal Journal of Medical Sciences*, 12.
- 135. KHAWAJA, A., VOPALENSKY, V. & POSPISEK, M. 2015. Understanding the potential of hepatitis C virus internal ribosome entry site domains to modulate translation initiation via their structure and function. *Wiley Interdisciplinary Reviews: RNA*, 6, 211-224.
- 136. KHOKHAR, N., ALAM, A. Y., NAZ, F. & MAHMUD, S. N. 2005. Risk factors for hepatitis C virus infection in patients on long-term hemodialysis. *J Coll Physicians Surg Pak*, 15, 326-8.
- 137. KHOKHAR, N., GILL, M. L. & MALIK, G. J. 2004. General seroprevalence of hepatitis C and hepatitis B virus infections in population. *Journal of the College of Physicians and Surgeons--Pakistan: JCPSP*, 14, 534-536.
- 138. KIM, A. Y. 2013. Management algorithm for genotype 1 hepatitis C virus. *F1000prime reports*, 5.
- 139. KIM, C. W. & CHANG, K.-M. 2013. Hepatitis C virus: virology and life cycle. *Clinical and molecular hepatology*, 19, 17.
- 140. KLINCK, R., WESTHOF, E., WALKER, S., AFSHAR, M., COLLIER, A. & ABOUL-ELA, F. 2000. A potential RNA drug target in the hepatitis C virus internal ribosomal entry site. *Rna*, 6, 1423-1431.
- 141. KNODELL, R., CONRAD, M., DIENSTAG, J. & BELL, C. 1975. Etiological spectrum of post-transfusion hepatitis. *Gastroenterology*, 69, 1278-1285.
- 142. KOLUPAEVA, V. G., PESTOVA, T. V. & HELLEN, C. U. 2000. An enzymatic footprinting analysis of the interaction of 40S ribosomal subunits with the internal ribosomal entry site of hepatitis C virus. *Journal of virology*, 74, 6242-6250.
- 143. KOLYKHALOV, A. A., AGAPOV, E. V., BLIGHT, K. J., MIHALIK, K., FEINSTONE, S. M. & RICE, C. M. 1997. Transmission of hepatitis C by intrahepatic inoculation with transcribed RNA. *Science*, 277, 570-574.
- 144. KOLYKHALOV, A. A., FEINSTONE, S. M. & RICE, C. M. 1996. Identification of a highly conserved sequence element at the 3'terminus of hepatitis C virus genome RNA. *Journal of virology*, 70, 3363-3371.
- 145. KOWDLEY, K. V., LAWITZ, E., CRESPO, I., HASSANEIN, T., DAVIS, M. N., DEMICCO, M., BERNSTEIN, D. E., AFDHAL, N., VIERLING, J. M. & GORDON, S. C. 2013. Sofosbuvir with pegylated interferon alfa-2a and ribavirin for treatment-naive

patients with hepatitis C genotype-1 infection (ATOMIC): an open-label, randomised, multicentre phase 2 trial. *The Lancet*, 381, 2100-2107.

- 146. KRETZER, I. F., LIVRAMENTO, A. D., CUNHA, J. D., GONÇALVES, S., TOSIN, I., SPADA, C. & TREITINGER, A. 2014. Hepatitis C worldwide and in Brazil: silent epidemic—data on disease including incidence, transmission, prevention, and treatment. *The scientific world journal*, 2014.
- 147. KUMAR, A., RAJPUT, M. K., PALIWAL, D., YADAV, A., CHHABRA, R. & SINGH, S. 2018. Genotyping & diagnostic methods for hepatitis C virus: A need of low-resource countries. *The Indian journal of medical research*, 147, 445.
- 148. LAWITZ, E., LALEZARI, J. P., HASSANEIN, T., KOWDLEY, K. V., POORDAD, F. F., SHEIKH, A. M., AFDHAL, N. H., BERNSTEIN, D. E., DEJESUS, E. & FREILICH, B. 2013. Sofosbuvir in combination with peginterferon alfa-2a and ribavirin for non-cirrhotic, treatment-naive patients with genotypes 1, 2, and 3 hepatitis C infection: a randomised, double-blind, phase 2 trial. *The Lancet infectious diseases*, 13, 401-408.
- 149. LAWITZ, E., POORDAD, F. F., PANG, P. S., HYLAND, R. H., DING, X., MO, H., SYMONDS, W. T., MCHUTCHISON, J. G. & MEMBRENO, F. E. 2014. Sofosbuvir and ledipasvir fixed-dose combination with and without ribavirin in treatment-naive and previously treated patients with genotype 1 hepatitis C virus infection (LONESTAR): an open-label, randomised, phase 2 trial. *The Lancet*, 383, 515-523.
- 150. LEGRAND-ABRAVANEL, F., SANDRES-SAUNE, K., BARANGE, K., ALRIC, L., MOREAU, J., DESMORAT, P., VINEL, J. & IZOPET, J. 2004. Hepatitis C virus genotype 5: epidemiological characteristics and sensitivity to combination therapy with interferon-α plus ribavirin. *The Journal of infectious diseases*, 189, 1397-1400.
- 151. LEMON, S. M. & HONDA, M. Internal ribosome entry sites within the RNA genomes of hepatitis C virus and other flaviviruses. Seminars in VIROLOGY, 1997. Elsevier, 274-288.
- 152. LEROY, V., ANGUS, P., BRONOWICKI, J. P., DORE, G. J., HEZODE, C., PIANKO, S., POL, S., STUART, K., TSE, E. & MCPHEE, F. 2016. Daclatasvir, sofosbuvir, and ribavirin for hepatitis C virus genotype 3 and advanced liver disease: a randomized phase III study (ALLY-3+). *Hepatology*, 63, 1430-1441.
- 153. LI, H.-C. & LO, S.-Y. 2015. Hepatitis C virus: Virology, diagnosis and treatment. *World journal of hepatology*, 7, 1377.
- LINNEN, J., WAGES, J., ZHANG-KECK, Z.-Y., FRY, K. E., KRAWCZYNSKI, K. Z., ALTER, H., KOONIN, E., GALLAGHER, M., ALTER, M. & HADZIYANNIS, S. 1996. Molecular cloning and disease association of hepatitis G virus: a transfusiontransmissible agent. *Science*, 271, 505-508.
- 155. LIVER, E. A. F. S. O. 2014. EASL Clinical Practice Guidelines: management of hepatitis C virus infection. *Journal of hepatology*, 60, 392.
- 156. LONTOK, E., HARRINGTON, P., HOWE, A., KIEFFER, T., LENNERSTRAND, J., LENZ, O., MCPHEE, F., MO, H., PARKIN, N. & PILOT-MATIAS, T. 2015. Hepatitis C virus drug resistance–associated substitutions: State of the art summary. *Hepatology*, 62, 1623-1632.
- 157. LOVO, D., SAMOKHVALOV, E., TSUDA, F., SELIVANOV, N., OKAMOTO, H., STAKHANOVA, V., STAKHGILDYAN, I., DOROSHENKO, N., YASHINA, T. &

KUZIN, S. 1996. Prevalence of hepatitis C virus and distribution of its genotypes in Northern Eurasia. *Archives of virology*, 141, 1613-1622.

- 158. LUKAVSKY, P. J., OTTO, G. A., LANCASTER, A. M., SARNOW, P. & PUGLISI, J. D. 2000. Structures of two RNA domains essential for hepatitis C virus internal ribosome entry site function. *Nature Structural & Molecular Biology*, 7, 1105.
- 159. LUO, G., XIN, S. & CAI, Z. 2003. Role of the 5'-proximal stem-loop structure of the 5' untranslated region in replication and translation of hepatitis C virus RNA. *Journal of virology*, 77, 3312-3318.
- 160. LUPBERGER, J., CASANOVA, C., FISCHER, B., WEISS, A., FOFANA, I., FONTAINE, N., FUJIWARA, T., RENAUD, M., KOPP, A. & SCHUSTER, C. 2015. PI4K-beta and MKNK1 are regulators of hepatitis C virus IRES-dependent translation. *Scientific reports*, 5, 13344.
- 161. LYONS, A. J., LYTLE, J. R., GOMEZ, J. & ROBERTSON, H. D. 2001. Hepatitis C virus internal ribosome entry site RNA contains a tertiary structural element in a functional domain of stem–loop II. *Nucleic acids research*, 29, 2535-2541.
- 162. MAHMOOD, K., MOHAMMAD, N. & ABIDULLAH, A. 2011. Genotype variation of hepatitis C virus in District Buner Swat. *Journal of Ayub Medical College Abbottabad*, 23.
- 163. MANNS, M., WEDEMEYER, H. & CORNBERG, M. 2006. Treating viral hepatitis C: efficacy, side effects, and complications. *Gut*, 55, 1350-1359.
- 164. MARASCIO, N., TORTI, C., LIBERTO, M. C. & FOCÀ, A. 2014. Update on different aspects of HCV variability: focus on NS5B polymerase. *BMC infectious diseases*, 14, S1.
- 165. MARWAHA, N. & SACHDEV, S. 2014. Current testing strategies for hepatitis C virus infection in blood donors and the way forward. *World journal of gastroenterology: WJG*, 20, 2948.
- 166. MASOOD, Z., JAWAID, M., KHAN, R. A. & REHMAN, S. 2005. Screening for hepatitis B & C: a routine pre-operative investigation. *Pakistan Journal of Medical Sciences*, 21, 455.
- 167. MATTHEWS, S. J. & LANCASTER, J. W. 2012. Telaprevir: a hepatitis C NS3/4A protease inhibitor. *Clinical therapeutics*, 34, 1857-1882.
- 168. MCCOMBS, J., MATSUDA, T., TONNU-MIHARA, I., SAAB, S., HINES, P., L'ITALIEN, G., JUDAY, T. & YUAN, Y. 2014. The risk of long-term morbidity and mortality in patients with chronic hepatitis C: results from an analysis of data from a Department of Veterans Affairs Clinical Registry. *JAMA internal medicine*, 174, 204-212.
- MESSINA, J. P., HUMPHREYS, I., FLAXMAN, A., BROWN, A., COOKE, G. S., PYBUS, O. G. & BARNES, E. 2015. Global distribution and prevalence of hepatitis C virus genotypes. *Hepatology*, 61, 77-87.
- 170. MOHD HANAFIAH, K., GROEGER, J., FLAXMAN, A. D. & WIERSMA, S. T. 2013. Global epidemiology of hepatitis C virus infection: new estimates of age-specific antibody to HCV seroprevalence. *Hepatology*, 57, 1333-1342.
- 171. MORADPOUR, D. & PENIN, F. 2013. Hepatitis C virus proteins: from structure to function. *Hepatitis C virus: from molecular virology to antiviral therapy*. Springer.
- 172. MORADPOUR, D., PENIN, F. & RICE, C. M. 2007. Replication of hepatitis C virus. *Nature reviews microbiology*, 5, 453.

- 173. MORENO, C., HEZODE, C., MARCELLIN, P., BOURGEOIS, S., FRANCQUE, S., SAMUEL, D., ZOULIM, F., GRANGE, J.-D., SHUKLA, U. & LENZ, O. 2015. Efficacy and safety of simeprevir with PegIFN/ribavirin in naive or experienced patients infected with chronic HCV genotype 4. *Journal of hepatology*, 62, 1047-1055.
- 174. MUHAMMAD, N. & JAN, M. A. 2005. Frequency of hepatitis" C" in Buner, NWFP. Journal of the College of Physicians and Surgeons--Pakistan: JCPSP, 15, 11-14.
- 175. MURPHY, D. G., SABLON, E., CHAMBERLAND, J., FOURNIER, E., DANDAVINO, R. & TREMBLAY, C. L. 2015. Hepatitis C virus genotype 7, a new genotype originating from central Africa. *Journal of clinical microbiology*, 53, 967-972.
- 176. MYERS, R. P., SHAH, H., BURAK, K. W., COOPER, C. & FELD, J. J. 2015. An update on the management of chronic hepatitis C: 2015 Consensus guidelines from the Canadian Association for the Study of the Liver. *Canadian Journal of Gastroenterology and Hepatology*, 29, 19-34.
- 177. NAGARAPU, R., RAHAMATHULLA, S., VISHWAKARMA, S., VINJIMURI, S., RAO, R. & KHANUM, P. 2013. A meta-analysis of genotyping methods and nucleotide variation in Hepatitis C Virus. *Int J Adv Res*, 1, 439-449.
- 178. NAWAZ, R., ALI, L., SAEED, S. K. K. & AKHTAR, N. 2015. Prevalence of Hepatitis "C" in District Buner Khyber Pakhtunkhwa, Pakistan. *American Journal of Life Science Researches*, 3.
- 179. NAZIR, N., JAN, M. R., ALI, A., ASIF, M., IDREES, M., NISAR, M., ZAHOOR, M. & EL-SALAM, N. M. A. 2017. Prevalence of hepatitis-C virus genotypes and potential transmission risks in Malakand Khyber Pakhtunkhwa, Pakistan. *Virology journal*, 14, 160.
- 180. NDJOMOU, J., PYBUS, O. G. & MATZ, B. 2003. Phylogenetic analysis of hepatitis C virus isolates indicates a unique pattern of endemic infection in Cameroon. *Journal of general virology*, 84, 2333-2341.
- 181. NELSON, D. R., COOPER, J. N., LALEZARI, J. P., LAWITZ, E., POCKROS, P. J., GITLIN, N., FREILICH, B. F., YOUNES, Z. H., HARLAN, W. & GHALIB, R. 2015. All-oral 12-week treatment with daclatasvir plus sofosbuvir in patients with hepatitis C virus genotype 3 infection: ALLY-3 phase III study. *Hepatology*, 61, 1127-1135.
- 182. NJOUOM, R., CARON, M., BESSON, G., NDONG-ATOME, G.-R., MAKUWA, M., POUILLOT, R., NKOGHÉ, D., LEROY, E. & KAZANJI, M. 2012. Phylogeography, risk factors and genetic history of hepatitis C virus in Gabon, central Africa. *PLoS One*, *7*, e42002.
- 183. OH, J.-W., ITO, T. & LAI, M. M. 1999. A recombinant hepatitis C virus RNAdependent RNA polymerase capable of copying the full-length viral RNA. *Journal of Virology*, 73, 7694-7702.
- 184. OHNO, O., MIZOKAMI, M., WU, R.-R., SALEH, M. G., OHBA, K.-I., ORITO, E., MUKAIDE, M., WILLIAMS, R. & LAU, J. 1997. New hepatitis C virus (HCV) genotyping system that allows for identification of HCV genotypes 1a, 1b, 2a, 2b, 3a, 3b, 4, 5a, and 6a. *Journal of clinical microbiology*, 35, 201-207.
- 185. OKAMOTO, H., SUGIYAMA, Y., OKADA, S., KURAI, K., AKAHANE, Y., SUGAI, Y., TANAKA, T., SATO, K., TSUDA, F. & MIYAKAWA, Y. 1992. Typing hepatitis C virus by polymerase chain reaction with type-specific primers: application to clinical surveys and tracing infectious sources. *Journal of General Virology*, 73, 673-679.

- 186. OZARAS, R. & TAHAN, V. 2009. Acute hepatitis C: prevention and treatment. *Expert review of anti-infective therapy*, 7, 351-361.
- 187. PANEL, A. I. H. G., CHUNG, R. T., DAVIS, G. L., JENSEN, D. M., MASUR, H., SAAG, M. S., THOMAS, D. L., ARONSOHN, A. I., CHARLTON, M. R. & FELD,
 - J. J. 2015. Hepatitis C guidance: AASLD-IDSA recommendations for testing, managing, and treating adults infected with hepatitis C virus. *Hepatology*, 62, 932-954.
- 188. PAWLOTSKY, J.-M. 2003a. Hepatitis C virus genetic variability: pathogenic and clinical implications. *Clinics in liver disease*, 7, 45-66.
- 189. PAWLOTSKY, J.-M. 2003b. Mechanisms of antiviral treatment efficacy and failure in chronic hepatitis C. *Antiviral research*, 59, 1-11.
- 190. PAWLOTSKY, J.-M., PRESCOTT, L., SIMMONDS, P., PELLET, C., LAURENT-PUIG, P., LABONNE, C., DARTHUY, F., REMIRE, J., DUVAL, J. & BUFFET, C. 1997. Serological determination of hepatitis C virus genotype: comparison with a standardized genotyping assay. *Journal of clinical microbiology*, 35, 1734-1739.
- 191. PELLICELLI, A. M., MONTALBANO, M., LIONETTI, R., DURAND, C., FERENCI, P., D'OFFIZI, G., KNOP, V., TELESE, A., LENCI, I. & ANDREOLI, A. 2014. Sofosbuvir plus daclatasvir for post-transplant recurrent hepatitis C: potent antiviral activity but no clinical benefit if treatment is given late. *Digestive and Liver Disease*, 46, 923-927.
- 192. PENIN, F., DUBUISSON, J., REY, F. A., MORADPOUR, D. & PAWLOTSKY, J. M. 2004. Structural biology of hepatitis C virus. *Hepatology*, 39, 5-19.
- 193. PINEDA, J. A., GARCÍA-GARCÍA, J. A., AGUILAR-GUISADO, M., RÍOS-VILLEGAS, M. J., RUIZ-MORALES, J., RIVERO, A., DEL VALLE, J., LUQUE, R., RODRÍGUEZ-BAÑO, J. & GONZÁLEZ-SERRANO, M. 2007. Clinical progression of hepatitis C virus-related chronic liver disease in human immunodeficiency virusinfected patients undergoing highly active antiretroviral therapy. *Hepatology*, 46, 622-630.
- 194. POCKROS, P. J. 2010. New direct-acting antivirals in the development for hepatitis C virus infection. *Therapeutic advances in gastroenterology*, 3, 191-202.
- 195. POL, S., COROUGE, M. & VALLET-PICHARD, A. 2016. Daclatasvir– sofosbuvir combination therapy with or without ribavirin for hepatitis C virus infection: from the clinical trials to real life. *Hepatic medicine: evidence and research*, 8, 21.
- 196. POORDAD, F., SCHIFF, E. R., VIERLING, J. M., LANDIS, C., FONTANA, R. J., YANG, R., MCPHEE, F., HUGHES, E. A., NOVIELLO, S. & SWENSON, E. S. 2016. Daclatasvir with sofosbuvir and ribavirin for hepatitis C virus infection with advanced cirrhosis or post-liver transplantation recurrence. *Hepatology*, 63, 1493-1505.
- PRINCE, A., GRADY, G., HAZZI, C., BROTMAN, B., KUHNS, W., LEVINE,
 R. & MILLIAN, S. 1974. Long-incubation post-transfusion hepatitis without serological evidence of exposure to hepatitis-B virus. *The Lancet*, 304, 241-246.
- 198. PYBUS, O. G., BARNES, E., TAGGART, R., LEMEY, P., MARKOV, P. V., RASACHAK, B., SYHAVONG, B., PHETSOUVANAH, R., SHERIDAN, I. & HUMPHREYS, I. S. 2009. Genetic history of hepatitis C virus in East Asia. *Journal of virology*, 83, 1071-1082.
- 199. QAZI, M. A., FAYYAZ, M., CHAUDHARY, G., JAMIL, A., MALIK, A., GARDEZI, A. & BUKHARI, M. 2006. Hepatitis C virus genotypes in Bahawalpur. *Biomedica*, 22, 51-4.

- 200. QU, D., LI, J.-S., VITVITSKI, L., MECHAI, S., BERBY, F., TONG, S.-P., BAILLY, F., WANG, Q.-S., MARTIN, J.-L. & TRÉPO, C. 1994. Hepatitis C virus genotypes in France: comparison of clinical features of patients infected with HCV type I and type II. *Journal of hepatology*, 21, 70-75.
- 201. QUINKERT, D., BARTENSCHLAGER, R. & LOHMANN, V. 2005. Quantitative analysis of the hepatitis C virus replication complex. *Journal of virology*, 79, 13594-13605.
- 202. QURESHI, H., BILE, K., JOOMA, R., ALAM, S. & AFRID, H. 2010. Prevalence of hepatitis B and C viral infections in Pakistan: findings of a national survey appealing for effective prevention and control measures.
- 203. RAMIA, S. & EID-FARES, J. 2006. Distribution of hepatitis C virus genotypes in the Middle East. *International Journal of Infectious Diseases*, 10, 272-277.
- 204. RASHEED, A., ULLAH, S., NAEEM, S., ZUBAIR, M., AHMAD, W. & HUSSAIN, Z. 2014. Occurrence of HCV genotypes in different age groups of patients from Lahore, Pakistan. *Advancements in Life Sciences*, 1, 89-95.
- 205. REGHELLIN, V., DONNICI, L., FENU, S., BERNO, V., CALABRESE, V., PAGANI, M., ABRIGNANI, S., PERI, F., DE FRANCESCO, R. & NEDDERMANN, P. 2014. NS5A Inhibitors Impair NS5A–Phosphatidylinositol 4-Kinase IIIα Complex Formation and Cause a Decrease of Phosphatidylinositol 4-Phosphate and Cholesterol Levels in Hepatitis C Virus-Associated Membranes. *Antimicrobial agents and chemotherapy*, 58, 7128-7140.
- 206. REHMAN, I.-U., IDREES, M., ALI, M., ALI, L., BUTT, S., HUSSAIN, A., AKBAR, H. & AFZAL, S. 2011. Hepatitis C virus genotype 3a with phylogenetically distinct origin is circulating in Pakistan. *Genetic Vaccines and Therapy*, 9, 2.
- 207. RIZZETTO, M., CANESE, M. G., ARICO, S., CRIVELLI, O., TREPO, C., BONINO, F. & VERME, G. 1977. Immunofluorescence detection of new antigenantibody system (delta/anti-delta) associated to hepatitis B virus in liver and in serum of HBsAg carriers. *Gut*, 18, 997-1003.
- 208. ROCKSTROH, J. K., NELSON, M., KATLAMA, C., LALEZARI, J., MALLOLAS, J., BLOCH, M., MATTHEWS, G. V., SAAG, M. S., ZAMOR, P. J. & ORKIN, C. 2015. Efficacy and safety of grazoprevir (MK-5172) and elbasvir (MK-8742) in patients with hepatitis C virus and HIV co-infection (C-EDGE CO-INFECTION): a non-randomised, open-label trial. *The lancet HIV*, 2, e319-e327.
- 209. RUPP, D. & BARTENSCHLAGER, R. Targets for antiviral therapy of hepatitis C. Seminars in liver disease, 2014. Thieme Medical Publishers, 009-021.
- SAFI, A. Z., WAHEED, Y., SADAT, J., SALAHUDDIN, S., SAEED, U. & ASHRAF, M. 2012. Molecular study of HCV detection, genotypes and their routes of transmission in North West Frontier Province, Pakistan. *Asian Pacific journal of tropical biomedicine*, 2, 532-536.
- 211. SAITO, T. & UENO, Y. 2013. Transmission of hepatitis C virus: self-limiting hepatitis or chronic hepatitis? *World Journal of Gastroenterology: WJG*, 19, 6957.
- 212. SALDANHA, J., HEATH, A., ABERHAM, C., ALBRECHT, J., GENTILI, G., GESSNER, M. & PISANI, G. 2005. World Health Organization collaborative study to establish a replacement WHO international standard for hepatitis C virus RNA nucleic acid amplification technology assays. *Vox sanguinis*, 88, 202-204.

- 213. SALUDES, V., GONZÁLEZ, V., PLANAS, R., MATAS, L., AUSINA, V. & MARTRÓ, E. 2014. Tools for the diagnosis of hepatitis C virus infection and hepatic fibrosis staging. *World journal of gastroenterology: WJG*, 20, 3431.
- 214. SCHINAZI, R., HALFON, P., MARCELLIN, P. & ASSELAH, T. 2014. HCV direct-acting antiviral agents: the best interferon-free combinations. *Liver International*, 34, 69-78.
- 215. SHAKERI, M. T., NOMANI, H., MOBARHAN, M. G., SIMA, H. R., GERAYLI, S., SHAHBAZI, S., ROSTAMI, S. & MESHKAT, Z. 2013. The prevalence of hepatitis C virus in mashhad, iran: a population-based study. *Hepatitis monthly*, 13.
- 216. SHARAFI, H., ALAVIAN, S. M. & KESHVARI, M. 2015. Efficacy of 24-week pegylated interferon alpha and ribavirin combination therapy in highly selected patients infected with hepatitis C virus genotype 1. *Hepatitis monthly*, 15.
- 217. SHI, S. T. & LAI, M. M. 2006. HCV 5' and 3' UTR: when translation meets replication. *Hepatitis C Viruses: genomes and molecular biology*, 49-87.
- 218. SHIER, M. K., EL-WETIDY, M. S., ALI, H. H. & AL-QATTAN, M. M. 2014. Characterization of hepatitis C virus genotypes by direct sequencing of HCV 5' UTR region of isolates from Saudi Arabia. *PloS one*, 9, e103160.
- SIDDIQUE, M. S., SHOAIB, S., SAAD, A., IQBAL, H. J. & DURRANI, N. 2017. Rapid virological&End treatment response of patients treated with Sofosbuvir in Chronic Hepatitis C. *Pakistan journal of medical sciences*, 33, 813.
- 220. SIMMONDS, P. 2004. Genetic diversity and evolution of hepatitis C virus–15 years on. *Journal of General Virology*, 85, 3173-3188.
- 221. SIMMONDS, P., BUKH, J., COMBET, C., DELÉAGE, G., ENOMOTO, N., FEINSTONE, S., HALFON, P., INCHAUSPÉ, G., KUIKEN, C. & MAERTENS, G. 2005. Consensus proposals for a unified system of nomenclature of hepatitis C virus genotypes. *Hepatology*, 42, 962-973.
- 222. SIMMONDS, P., HOLMES, E., CHA, T.-A., CHAN, S.-W., MCOMISH, F., IRVINE, B., BEALL, E., YAP, P., KOLBERG, J. & URDEA, M. 1993. Classification of hepatitis C virus into six major genotypes and a series of subtypes by phylogenetic analysis of the NS-5 region. *Journal of general virology*, 74, 2391-2399.
- 223. SIMMONDS, P., MELLOR, J., SAKULDAMRONGPANICH, T., NUCHAPRAYOON, C., TANPRASERT, S., HOLMES, E. & SMITH, D. 1996. Evolutionary analysis of variants of hepatitis C virus found in South-East Asia: comparison with classifications based upon sequence similarity. *Journal of general virology*, 77, 3013-3024.
- 224. SIMONS, J. N., LEARY, T. P., DAWSON, G. J., PILOT-MATIAS, T. J., MUERHOFF, A. S., SCHLAUDER, G. G., DESAI, S. M. & MUSHAHWAR, I. K. 1995. Isolation of novel virus-like sequences associated with human hepatitis. *Nature medicine*, 1, 564.
- 225. SINGAL, A. G., VOLK, M. L., JENSEN, D., DI BISCEGLIE, A. M. & SCHOENFELD, P. S. 2010. A sustained viral response is associated with reduced liverrelated morbidity and mortality in patients with hepatitis C virus. *Clinical gastroenterology and hepatology*, 8, 280-288. e1.
- 226. SMITH, D. B., BUKH, J., KUIKEN, C., MUERHOFF, A. S., RICE, C. M., STAPLETON, J. T. & SIMMONDS, P. 2014. Expanded classification of hepatitis C

virus into 7 genotypes and 67 subtypes: updated criteria and genotype assignment web resource. *Hepatology*, 59, 318-327.

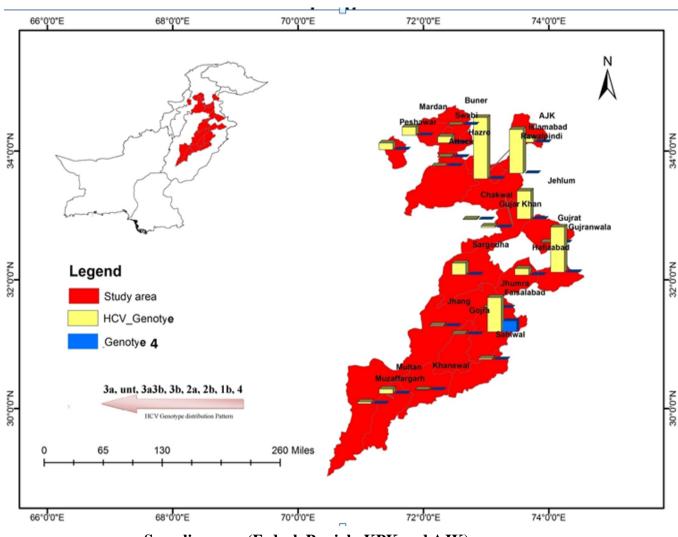
- 227. SMITH, D. B., MELLOR, J., JARVIS, L. M., DAVIDSON, F., KOLBERG, J., URDEA, M., YAP, P.-L., SIMMONDS, P. & GROUP, I. H. C. S. 1995. Variation of the hepatitis C virus 5' non-coding region: implications for secondary structure, virus detection and typing. *Journal of general virology*, 76, 1749-1761.
- 228. SORIANO, V., VISPO, E., DE MENDOZA, C., LABARGA, P., FERNANDEZ-MONTERO, J. V., POVEDA, E., TREVIÑO, A. & BARREIRO, P. 2013. Hepatitis C therapy with HCV NS5B polymerase inhibitors. *Expert opinion on pharmacotherapy*, 14, 1161-1170.
- 229. SPAHN, C. M., KIEFT, J. S., GRASSUCCI, R. A., PENCZEK, P. A., ZHOU, K., DOUDNA, J. A. & FRANK, J. 2001. Hepatitis C virus IRES RNA-induced changes in the conformation of the 40s ribosomal subunit. *Science*, 291, 1959-1962.
- 230. STUYVER, L., ROSSAU, R., WYSEUR, A., DUHAMEL, M., VANDERBORGHT, B., VAN HEUVERSWYN, H. & MAERTENS, G. 1993. Typing of hepatitis C virus isolates and characterization of new subtypes using a line probe assay. *Journal of General Virology*, 74, 1093-1102.
- 231. SULKOWSKI, M. S., GARDINER, D. F., RODRIGUEZ-TORRES, M., REDDY, K. R., HASSANEIN, T., JACOBSON, I., LAWITZ, E., LOK, A. S., HINESTROSA, F. & THULUVATH, P. J. 2014. Daclatasvir plus sofosbuvir for previously treated or untreated chronic HCV infection. *New England Journal of Medicine*, 370, 211-221.
- 232. SUZUKI, T. 2012. Morphogenesis of infectious hepatitis C virus particles. *Frontiers in microbiology*, **3**, **3**8.
- 233. SY, T. & JAMAL, M. M. 2006. Epidemiology of hepatitis C virus (HCV) infection. *International journal of medical sciences*, 3, 41.
- 234. SZABÓ, E., LOTZ, G., PÁSKA, C., KISS, A. & SCHAFF, Z. 2003. Viral hepatitis: new data on hepatitis C infection. *Pathology & Oncology Research*, 9, 215.
- 235. TABOR, E., DRUCKER, J., HOOFNAGLE, J., APRIL, M., GERETY, R., SEEFF, L., JACKSON, D., BARKER, L. & PINEDA-TAMONDONG, G. 1978. Transmission of non-A, non-B hepatitis from man to chimpanzee. *The Lancet*, 311, 463-466.
- 236. TAKAOKA, A. & YANAI, H. 2006. Interferon signalling network in innate defence. *Cellular microbiology*, 8, 907-922.
- 237. TANAKA, T., KATO, N., CHO, M.-J., SUGIYAMA, K. & SHIMOTOHNO, K. 1996. Structure of the 3'terminus of the hepatitis C virus genome. *Journal of virology*, 70, 3307-3312.
- 238. TARIQ, H., MANZOOR, S., PARVAIZ, F., JAVED, F., FATIMA, K. & QADRI, I. 2012. An overview: in vitro models of HCV replication in different cell cultures. *Infection, Genetics and Evolution*, 12, 13-20.
- 239. THONG, V. D., AKKARATHAMRONGSIN, S., POOVORAWAN, K., TANGKIJVANICH, P. & POOVORAWAN, Y. 2014. Hepatitis C virus genotype 6: virology, epidemiology, genetic variation and clinical implication. *World Journal of Gastroenterology: WJG*, 20, 2927.

- 240. TIMM, J. & ROGGENDORF, M. 2007. Sequence diversity of hepatitis C virus: implications for immune control and therapy. *World journal of gastroenterology: WJG*, 13, 4808.
- 241. TSERTSVADZE, T., SHARVADZE, L., CHKHARTISHVILI, N., DZIGUA, L., KARCHAVA, M., GATSERELIA, L., ABUTIDZE, A. & NELSON, K. E. 2016. The natural history of recent hepatitis C virus infection among blood donors and injection drug users in the country of Georgia. *Virology journal*, 13, 22.
- 242. TSUKIYAMA-KOHARA, K., IIZUKA, N., KOHARA, M. & NOMOTO, A. 1992. Internal ribosome entry site within hepatitis C virus RNA. *Journal of virology*, 66, 1476-1483.
- 243. UJINO, S., NISHITSUJI, H., HISHIKI, T., SUGIYAMA, K., TAKAKU, H. & SHIMOTOHNO, K. 2016. Hepatitis C virus utilizes VLDLR as a novel entry pathway. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, 113, 188-193.
- 244. UMAR, M. & BILAL, M. 2012. Hepatitis C, a mega menace: a Pakistani perspective. *J Pak Med Stud*, 2, 68-72.
- 245. UMAR, M., TUL BUSHRA, H., AHMAD, M., AHMAD, M., KHURRAM, M., USMAN, S., ARIF, M., ADAM, T., MINHAS, Z. & ARIF, A. 2010. Hepatitis C in Pakistan: a review of available data. *Hepatitis monthly*, 10, 205.
- 246. UMER, M. & IQBAL, M. 2016. Hepatitis C virus prevalence and genotype distribution in Pakistan: Comprehensive review of recent data. *World journal of gastroenterology*, 22, 1684.
- 247. UR REHMAN, L., ULLAH, I., ALI, I., KHAN, I. A., IQBAL, A., KHAN, S., KHAN, S. H., ZAMAN, K. U., ULLAH KHAN, N. & SWATI, Z. A. 2011. Active hepatitis C infection and HCV genotypes prevalent among the IDUs of Khyber Pakhtunkhwa. *Virology journal*, 8, 327.
- 248. URBACZEK, A. C., XIMENES, V. F., AFONSO, A., GENEROSO, W. C., NOGUEIRA, C. T., TANSINI, A., CAPPELINI, L. T. D., MALAGÓ JÚNIOR, W., SILVA, F. H. D. & FONSECA, L. M. D. 2015. Recombinant hepatitis C virus-envelope protein 2 interactions with low-density lipoprotein/CD81 receptors. *Memórias do Instituto Oswaldo Cruz*, 110, 534-542.
- 249. VIEYRES, G., DUBUISSON, J. & PIETSCHMANN, T. 2014. Incorporation of hepatitis C virus E1 and E2 glycoproteins: the keystones on a peculiar virion. *Viruses*, 6, 1149-1187.
- 250. WAHEED, Y., BHATTI, A. & ASHRAF, M. 2013. RNA dependent RNA polymerase of HCV: a potential target for the development of antiviral drugs. *Infection, Genetics and Evolution,* 14, 247-257.
- 251. WAHEED, Y., NAJMI, M. H., AZIZ, H., WAHEED, H., IMRAN, M. & SAFI, S. Z. 2017. Prevalence of hepatitis C in people who inject drugs in the cities of Rawalpindi and Islamabad, Pakistan. *Biomedical reports*, 7, 263-266.
- 252. WAHEED, Y., SAEED, U., ANJUM, S., AFZAL, M. S. & ASHRAF, M. 2012. Development of global consensus sequence and analysis of highly conserved domains of the HCV NS5B prote in. *Hepatitis monthly*, 12.
- 253. WAHEED, Y., SHAFI, T., SAFI, S. Z. & QADRI, I. 2009. Hepatitis C virus in Pakistan: a systematic review of prevalence, genotypes and risk factors. *World journal of gastroenterology: WJG*, 15, 5647.

- 254. WAHID, B., SALEEM, K., ALI, A., RAFIQUE, S. & IDREES, M. 2017. Rising relapse rate in hepatitis C virus type 3a-infected patients against sofosbuvir and ribavirin combination therapy: a Pakistani experience. *European journal of gastroenterology & hepatology*, 29, 979-980.
- 255. WAHID, B., WAQAR, M., RASOOL, N., REHMAN, Z., SAEED, J., WASIM, M., KHAN, M. A., ALI, A., RAFIQUE, S. & IDREES, M. 2018. Recent trends in molecular epidemiology of Hepatitis C virus in Mardan, KPK Pakistan. *Infection, Genetics and Evolution,* 66, 66-71.
- 256. WANG, C., LE, S., ALI, N. & SIDDIQUI, A. 1995. An RNA pseudoknot is an essential structural element of the internal ribosome entry site located within the hepatitis C virus 5'noncoding region. *Rna*, 1, 526-537.
- 257. WAQAR, M., KHAN, A. U., REHMAN, H. U., IDREES, M., WASIM, M., ALI, A., NIAZ, Z., ISMAIL, Z., REHMAN, M. U. & TARIQ, M. 2014. Determination of hepatitis C virus genotypes circulating in different districts of Punjab (Pakistan). *European journal of gastroenterology & hepatology*, 26, 59-64.
- 258. WASITTHANKASEM, R., VONGPUNSAWAD, S., SIRIPON, N., SUYA, C., CHULOTHOK, P., CHAIEAR, K., RUJIROJINDAKUL, P., KANJANA, S., THEAMBOONLERS, A. & TANGKIJVANICH, P. 2015. Genotypic distribution of hepatitis C virus in Thailand and Southeast Asia. *PloS one*, 10, e0126764.
- 259. WESTBROOK, R. & DUSHEIKO, G. 2014. Natural history of hepatitis CJ Hepatol. 61 (Suppl. 1), S58-S68.
- 260. WIDELL, A., SHEV, S., MÅNSSON, S., ZHANG, Y. Y., FOBERG, U., NORKRANS, G., FRYDÉN, A., WEILAND, O., KURKUS, J. & NORDENFELT, E. 1994. Genotyping of hepatitis C virus isolates by a modified polymerase chain reaction assay using type specific primers: epidemiological applications. *Journal of medical virology*, 44, 272-279.
- 261. WYLES, D. L., RUANE, P. J., SULKOWSKI, M. S., DIETERICH, D., LUETKEMEYER, A., MORGAN, T. R., SHERMAN, K. E., DRETLER, R., FISHBEIN, D. & GATHE JR, J. C. 2015. Daclatasvir plus sofosbuvir for HCV in patients coinfected with HIV-1. *New England Journal of Medicine*, 373, 714-725.
- 262. YAMADA, N., TANIHARA, K., TAKADA, A., YORIHUZI, T., TSUTSUMI, M., SHIMOMURA, H., TSUJI, T. & DATE, T. 1996. Genetic organization and diversity of the 3' noncoding region of the hepatitis C virus genome. *Virology*, 223, 255-261.
- 263. YAN, Y., LI, Y., MUNSHI, S., SARDANA, V., COLE, J. L., SARDANA, M., KUO, L. C., CHEN, Z., STEINKUEHLER, C. & TOMEI, L. 1998. Complex of NS3 protease and NS4A peptide of BK strain hepatitis C virus: a 2.2 Å resolution structure in a hexagonal crystal form. *Protein Science*, 7, 837-847.
- YANAGI, M., CLAIRE, M. S., SHAPIRO, M., EMERSON, S. U., PURCELL, R. H. & BUKH, J. 1998. Transcripts of a chimeric cDNA clone of hepatitis C virus genotype 1b are infectious vivo. *Virology*, 244, 161-172.
- 265. YANAGI, M., PURCELL, R. H., EMERSON, S. U. & BUKH, J. 1997. Transcripts from a single full-length cDNA clone of hepatitis C virus are infectious when directly transfected into the liver of a chimpanzee. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, 94, 8738-8743.

- 266. YANAGI, M., PURCELL, R. H., EMERSON, S. U. & BUKH, J. 1999. Hepatitis C virus: an infectious molecular clone of a second major genotype (2a) and lack of viability of intertypic 1a and 2a chimeras. *Virology*, 262, 250-263.
- 267. YASMEEN, A., SIDDIQUI, A. A., HAMID, S., SULTANA, T., JAFRI, W. & PERSSON, M. A. 2009. Genetic variations in a well conserved 5'-untranslated region of hepatitis C virus genome isolated in Pakistan. *Journal of virological methods*, 160, 38-47.
- 268. YI, M. & LEMON, S. M. 2003. 3' nontranslated RNA signals required for replication of hepatitis C virus RNA. *Journal of virology*, 77, 3557-3568.
- ZAFAR, A., IMRAN, M., ZAHOOR, S., SHAH, Z. H., ALI, M. & AFZAL, M. S. 2018. Prevalence and Treatment of Untypable HCV Variants in Different Districts of Punjab, Pakistan. *Viral immunology*, 31, 426-432.
- 270. ZAYAS, M., LONG, G., MADAN, V. & BARTENSCHLAGER, R. 2016. Coordination of hepatitis C virus assembly by distinct regulatory regions in nonstructural protein 5A. *PLoS pathogens*, 12, e1005376.
- 271. ZEIN, N. N. 2000. Clinical significance of hepatitis C virus genotypes. *Clinical microbiology reviews*, 13, 223-235.
- ZEIN, N. N., RAKELA, J., KRAWITT, E. L., REDDY, K. R., TOMINAGA, T. & PERSING, D. H. 1996. Hepatitis C virus genotypes in the United States: epidemiology, pathogenicity, and response to interferon therapy. *Annals of internal medicine*, 125, 634-639.
- 273. ZUBERI, B. F., ZUBERI, F. F., MEMON, S. A., QURESHI, M. H., ALI, S. Z. & AFSAR, S. 2008. Sustained virological response based on rapid virological response in genotype-3 chronic hepatitis C treated with standard interferon in the Pakistani population. *World Journal of Gastroenterology: WJG*, 14, 2218.

Appendices



Sampling area (Fedral, Punjab, KPK and AJK)